

Pali Text Society.

90
SAMYUTTA-NIKAYA

PART III
KHANDHA-VĀGGA

EDITED BY
M. LEON FEER
(OF PARIS)

LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1890.

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO



3 1761 00013726 5





Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2007 with funding from
Microsoft Corporation

SAMYUTTA-NIKAYA

Pali Text Society.

SAMYUTTA-NIKAYA

PART III KHANDHA-VĀGGA

EDITED BY
M. LEON FEER
(OF PARIS)

LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1890.

PK
4591
S25
1884
V.3



1154954

CONTENTS.

		PAGE
INTRODUCTION	vii
BOOK I	KHANDHA-SAMYUTTAM (XXII)	1
	1 <i>Mūlapaññāsa</i>	1
CHAPTER	I (Nakulapita-vagga)	1
,,	II (Anicca-vagga)	21
,,	III (Bhāra-vagga)	25
,,	IV (Natumbhāka-vagga)	33
,,	V (Attadipa-vagga)	42
	2 <i>Majjhima-paññāsa</i>	53
CHAPTER	I (Upāya-vagga)	53
,,	II (Arahatta-vagga)	73
,,	III (Khajjaniya-vagga)	81
,,	IV (Thera-vagga)	105
,,	V (Puppha-vagga)	137
	3 <i>Upāri-paññāsa</i>	
CHAPTER	I (Anta-vagga)	157
,,	II (Dhammakathika-vagga)	162
,,	III (Avijjā-vagga)	170
,,	IV (Kukkula-vagga)	177
,,	V (Diṭṭhi-vagga)	180
BOOK II	RĀDHA-SAMYUTTAM (XXIII)	188
CHAPTER	I	188
,,	II	195
,,	III (Āyacana-vagga)	198
,,	IV (Upanisinna-vagga)	200

	PAGE
BOOK III DITṬHI-SAMYUTTAM (XXIV)	202
CHAPTER I (Sotāpatti-vagga)	202
,, II 1 Purimagamanam	217
2 Dutiya-gamanam	218
3 Tatiya-gamanam	221
4 Catuttha-gamanam	222
BOOK IV OKKANTIKA-SAMYUTTAM (XXV)	225
BOOK V UPPĀDA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVI)	228
BOOK VI KILESA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVII)	232
BOOK VII SĀRIPUTTA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVIII)	235
BOOK VIII NĀGA-SAMYUTTAM (XXIX)	240
BOOK IX SUPANNA-SAMYUTTAM (XXX)	246
BOOK X GANDHĀBBAKĀYA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXI)	249
BOOK XI VALĀHA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXII)	254
BOOK XII VACCHAGOTTA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXIII)	257
BOOK XIII JHĀNA- (or SAMĀDHI-) SAMYUTTAM (XXXIV)	263

INDICES—

I. Index to the Proper Names	283
II. Index to the Titles of the Suttas	286
III. Index to the Gāthas	290

INTRODUCTION.

I.

Is the third division of the *Samyutta-Nikāya* shorter or longer than the second? It is by no means easy to answer this question, as this division occupies 91 leaves against 96 in a Burmese MS, but 79 against 72 in one Sinhalese MS., and 61 against 58 in another. The difference may be caused by the different ways of abridging; but it seems to be excessive. The number of the lines in a leaf, which is not always uniform in the same MS., ought also to be considered. Be it as it may, in this edition, the third division is shorter than the second by 7 pages. Yet, although I endeavoured not to be long, I intended to be complete.

This division is entitled *KHANDHA-VAGGO*; whence it may be expected that the five *Khandhas* will be enumerated and referred to very often, and indeed they are so to satiety, although, in some parts, no mention is made of them, and they seem altogether left out.

II.

The reckoning of the *Samyuttas* in the third division is subject to some difficulties (as those we incurred in the second) arising from the fact that the first of them is not counted by some as a *Samyutta*; and yet it is the greatest part of the whole. The Burmese MS. states at the end that the *Samyuttas* in this *Vaggo* are as much as thirteen (*terasa*), while the Sinhalese MSS. announce

twelve (*dvādasā*) titles only, but after the enumeration of the titles of the first section, which they seem to consider as a distinct work. Moreover, they point out as being the fifth (*pañcama*), the sixth (*chatṭha*), and the eighth (*aṭṭhama*), three Saṃyuttas which, if the *KHANDHA-VAGGO* consists of thirteen Saṃyuttas, cannot be respectively but the sixth, the seventh, and the ninth. Therefore, what the Burmese MS. considers to be the first Saṃyutta is not for the Sinhalese MSS. a Saṃyutta. But, what might it be? If it be not a Saṃyutta, why is it embodied in the Saṃyuttanikāya? and, since it is embodied in this Collection, how ought it not to be a Saṃyutta?

This improper exception is owing to the extent of this first section, which comprises no less than 63 sheets out of 91, almost the two-thirds of the whole division. It is entitled *Khandha* (as the first of the second *Nidāna*), and this name was imparted to the division itself. But whilst the *Nidāna-Saṃyutta* (which is the half of the second division), is distributed into eight or nine chapters, the *Khandha-Saṃyutta* of the third division is cut up into three *paññasa* (groups of fifty suttas), as it were a distinct work itself.

The following or second section (*Saṃyutta*), entitled *Rādha*, consisting of four chapters, is regular.

Some difficulties arise upon the third section entitled *Ditṭhi* as to the internal division, but not as to its existence as a Saṃyutta.

The three following sections (4, 5, 6), *Okkantika*, *Uppāda*, *Kilesa*, are similar and made from one pattern, consisting each of ten suttas, which have similar titles and form. The last of them, counted the fifth in the Sinhalese MSS., cannot be but the sixth.

The next following Saṃyutta, entitled *Sāriputta*, consists also of ten suttas; it is the seventh, wrongly called the sixth in the aforesaid MSS.

The four following Saṃyuttas, viz., *Nāga*, *Supanna*, *Gandhabba*, *Valāha*, are of one family, especially the two first. In these, the five khandhas are not even mentioned.

The Supanna is counted the eighth by the Sinhalese MSS., but we must count it the ninth.

With the *Vacchagotta* (the twelfth Saṃyutta) the five Khandhas reappear; but they disappear soon, in the next and last Saṃyutta, the *Jhāna* (or *Samādhi*) which is the thirteenth.

Therefore we can and must count thirteen Saṃyuttas from the *Khandha* to the *Jhāna*, and, since all the Saṃyuttas of the whole compilation ought to form one series, and the last of the preceding division (the NIDĀNA-VAGGO) was the XXI., these become the XXII.-XXXIV. in due sequence.

III.

The divisions of each Saṃyutta cannot always be determined without difficulty. The *Okkantika-Uppāda-Kilesa-Sāriputta* (XXV.-XXVII.) are of a very plain type, consisting of one vaggio, which comprises exactly ten suttas, well distinguished in the Uddānas with which they close.

The initial *Khandha* (XXII.) is very regular, its three *paññāsa* being divided each into five *vaggos* of ten suttas. The sum of the suttas ought to be 150; but, it is well known, in such a case, the suttas of some *vaggos* exceed ten; indeed, the total number is 158. In this way, the decimal series of the suttas do not agree with the *Vaggos*; but it is impossible to avoid this inconvenience.

The *Rādha* (XXIII.), consisting of four *vaggos*, is also very regular; but the *Diṭṭhi* (XXIV.) is somewhat perplexing.

A first chapter, the *Sotāpattivaggo*, comprising eighteen *veyyākaraṇāni* (or *Suttantā*), and seeming to be itself a work apart, is followed by four sections called *peyyālo*, or *vāro*, or *gamana*, of which the first is said to contain 18 *Suttantā-veyyākaraṇāni*, each of the others 26. But the 18 are those of *Sotāpattivaggo*, and the 26 are these very 18 *suttantā* to which 8 others are superadded. I do not perceive in what manner the three last so-called *gamana* differ from the first, and one from another, unless they might

refer to the three times, past, present, future, which, however, are not mentioned in each *gamana*, but enumerated together in the fourth. Then the whole Saṃyutta consists of $18+18+3\times 26=114$ *suttantā* or *veyyākaraṇāni*, viz., 18 in the Sotāpattivaggo, 96 in the four *gamana*.—The reader will remark that in this volume I have summed only 96 of them, because I left out, by mistake, the first 18 of the second *gamana*, which are omitted in the Burmese MS., and enumerated¹ by the Sinhalese MSS. in such a manner that I did not, nor, indeed, do now, clearly perceive whether they are the beginning of the second, or a recapitulation of the first. These 18 *suttantā* ought to be restored in the reckoning if not in the text. Let also the reader be reminded that the headings (Chapters III. IV.) put before the titles *tatiya-catuttha-gamana* are consequently wrong, and the numbers 3, 4, ought to be substituted to them.

The case of the *Diṭṭhi-Saṃyutta* is more or less that of the *Nāga-S.*, where, if we trust to the Uddāna, there are 14 suttas, but each of the four last corresponds to ten, so that the whole is 50;—of the *Supaṇṇa-S.*, for which the Uddāna gives 10 titles, but which is said to consist of 46 suttas, because each of the four last, having same title, contains in its ample bosom ten suttas;—of the *Gandhabba-S.*, for which the obscure and uncertain Uddāna gives 4 titles only, and seems to count hardly 10 suttas, while the number of them is said to be 112;—of the *Valāha-S.*, which we are told has 57 *suttantas*, although the number of the titles is 8, corresponding to 12 texts.

The two last *Saṃyuttas* have each 55 so-called *suttantas*. The Uddāna of the first of them, the *Vacchagotta-S.*, exhibits 11 titles, which, being multiplied by the number of the *khandhas*, produce 55 *suttantas*; but, as each of the 11 titles applies to 10 propositions, I do not perceive why the total should not be 550. It is to be noticed that one of the

¹ This enumeration I did not omit, but I put it in the note (p. 218 n. 3). It would be better if I had put it in the text.

titles of this Saṃyutta, and the corresponding *suttanta* are omitted by the Siṃhalese MSS., but another title is mentioned by them in the Uddāna, without being represented in the text, and this title (*asambodha*) differs slightly from *anusambodha* given in the Burmese Uddāna as the title of a *suttanta* which, in the text, is *Anubodha*. There is also a variety of reading on the fifth title. From these changes, we are permitted to infer that there was some incertitude as to the reading and the number of the terms of the Vacchagotta-Saṃyutta.

It is not the Khandhas which increase the number of the *veyyākaraṇāni* in the last Saṃyutta, since no mention is there made of them. The titles of the suttas are no more than 10; two of these terms are successively noticed, in four propositions, as united to or divided from the Samādhī; and thus the number of 55 *Veyyākaraṇāni* is reached by various modes of combining, with a truly Buddhistic subtlety, hardly gladdened by a gentle comparison of which none of these 55 *Veyyākaraṇāni* is deprived.

IV.

Therefore we can sum up the whole KHANDHA-VAGGO as follows :

(I.) Khandha-S. XXII.	15 vaggos (3 <i>Paññāsa</i>)	158 suttas
(II.) Rādha-S. XXIII.	4 vaggos	46 „
(III.) Diṭṭhi-S. XXIV.	1 vaggio 18 4 gamanas } 96	114 suttantas
(IV.) Okkantika-S. XXV.	10 titles	10 suttas
(V.) Uppāda-S. XXVI.	10 titles	13 „
(VI.) Kilesa-S. XXVII.	10 titles	10 „
(VII.) Sāriputta-S. XXVIII.	10 titles	10 „
(VIII.) Nāga-S. XXIX.	14 titles	50 suttantas
(IX.) Supanna-S. XXX.	10 titles	46 „
(X.) Gandhabba-S. XXXI.	10 titles	112 „
(XI.) Valāha-S. XXXII.	10 titles	57 „

(XII.) Vacchagotta-S.			
	XXXIII.	11 titles	55 suttantas
(XIII.) Jhāna (or Samādhi)			
	S. XXXIV.	10 titles	55 „
			Total 733

If I am not mistaken, the whole consists of 733 distinct texts, *Suttas* and *Suttantas* (or *Veyyākaraṇāni*), to which I have adapted, as before, the titles supplied by the Uddānas, except in case of exuberant multiplication, and including between () those which were not directly borrowed from the Uddānas.

V.

Several texts of this division are mere repetitions of or adaptations to texts already met with. Thus 91 and 92 of the *Khandha-S.* differ only by the title from 21 and 22 of the *Rāhula-S.* (XVIII.) in the *Nidāna-vaggo*; 115 of the same is to be compared with 16 of the *Nidāna-S.* The *suttas* 59 (*Pañca*) and 61 (*Āditta*) refer to some of the first speeches of the Buddha.

Twenty-three *gāthas* occur in this division, all to be found in the *Khandha-S.*, viz., two alone, in 3 and 79, the others concatenated, two in 22, four in 78, seven in 95, eight in 76.

VI.

The MSS. which I used are the same as before: B, the Burmese MS. of Paris; S¹, the Siṃhalese MS. of Copenhagen; S³, the Siṃhalese MS. of Paris. S², which is the Siṃhalese MS. of London (British Museum), I could not reach. The useful help of the commentary, which assisted me much in the preceding volumes, has unfortunately failed me for this one. I had no MS. of it at my disposal.

I express once more my thanks to Mr. Bruun, the Director of the Royal Library at Copenhagen, for his kindness in allowing me the use of the Sinhalese MS. S¹.

VII.

I had hoped not to have to refer again to the discrepancies between the MSS. ; but I cannot avoid making one or two remarks. The repetition and multiplication of the texts, or as it is said in Pāli, the *vithāretabbam*, is sometimes a cause of perplexity. I hoped to have steered clear of these difficulties, except in the case, above referred to, of the *Diṭṭhi-S.* One difference in the arrangement of the text, although pointed out in the notes, ought also to be noticed here; 151, 152 (of the *Khandha-S.*), according to the Burmese MS., are 155, 156 according to the Sinhalese MS. Nos. 155, 156 in that MS. becoming 151, 152. The blunders of the copyists, when they transpose only lines, deserve a little attention, they deserve some more when whole leaves are displaced. A strange example of this occurs in S¹, the *Kilesa-* and *Nāga-S.*, being sadly carved about and intermixed (owing, probably, to the giddiness of the scribe who confused two leaves) in such a manner that the text is unintelligible. I pointed out the fact to Mr. Fausböll; but I mention it here for the benefit of scholars who may venture to refer to this MS.

As before, I have preferred, in most cases, the shortest abbreviation, generally indicating where the text is more developed. I remind my readers that the symbols ||pa|| ||la||, peculiar to the Burmese MS., point out the abridgments as they are in that MS., the text being complete or less abbreviated in the Sinhalese ones.

At the end of this volume, as of the preceding ones, three indices are subjoined: 1. To the proper names. 2. To the titles of the suttas. 3. To the beginning of the *gāthas*.

VIII.

In the introduction to the last volume, I had expressed (p. xiii) the purpose of drawing up a list of words which are written differently in the Burmese and Sinhalese MSS., especially as to the letters which are doubled or left single. I have occasionally pointed out these differences in the notes to this volume, but as the list would include many words which are quoted at the foot of the pages, it would, therefore, be of little utility, and I think I may delay the publication of it, more especially as Professor Rhys Davids and Mr. Carpenter have given such a list at the end of the Introduction to the Sumāṅgala.

Samyutta-Nikāya

Division III Khandha-vaggo

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa|||

BOOK I KHANDA-SAMYUTTAM (XXII)

SECTION I MULAPAÑÑĀSA

CHAPTER I NAKULAPITĀ-VAGGO PATHAMO

1 (1) *Nakulapitā*

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam Bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakaḷāvane Migadāye|||

2 Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā ekam antam nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavāntam etad avoca||| Aham asmi bhante jīṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto āturakāyo abhikkha-ṇātaṅko|| aniccadassāvī¹ kho panāham bhante Bhagavato manobhāvanīyānam ca bhikkhūnam|| ovadatu mam bhante Bhagavā anusāsatu mam bhante Bhagavā yam mama assa dīgharattam hitāya sukhāyāti|||

4 Evam etaṃ gahapati evam etaṃ gahapati āturo te² gahapati kāyo addhabhūto³ pariyonaddho|| Yo hi gahapati imaṃ kāyam pariharanto muhuttam pi ārogyam paṭijā-neyya kim aṅṅātra bālyā||| Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ|| āturakāyassa me sato cittam anāturam bhavissatīti|| Evam hi te gahapati sikkhitabban ti|||

5 Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavato bhāsitam

¹ S¹⁻³ adhicca° always

² B hāyam always

³ B aṅḍa° always

abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

6 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Nakulapitaraṃ gahapatiṃ āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca||| Vip̐pasannaṃ kho te gahapatiṃ indriyāṇi parisuddhaṃ mukhavaṇṇo pariyaḍāto|| alatta¹ no ajja Bhagavato sammukhā dhammiṃ kathaṃ savāṇāyāti||

Kim hi² no siyā bhante idānāham bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti||

Yathā kathaṃ pana tvam³ gahapati Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti||

7 Idhāham bhante yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdim|| ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho ham bhante Bhagavantam etad avoca||

Aham asmi bhante jīṇṇo vuddha mahallako addhagato vayo anupatto ātura-kāyo abhikkhaṇātaṅko|| aniccadassāvī paṇāham bhante Bhagavato manobhāvanīyānaṃ ca bhikkhūnaṃ|| ovaḍatu maṃ bhante Bhagavā anusāsatu maṃ bhante Bhagavā yam mama assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti||

Evam⁴ vutte maṃ bhante Bhagavā etad avoca||| Evam etaṃ gahapati evam etaṃ gahapati|| āturo yaṃ gahapati kāyo addhabhūto pariyaḍḍho|| yo hi gahapati imaṃ kāyaṃ pariharanto muhuttaṃ pi ārogyaṃ paṭijāneyya kim aññatra bālyā||| Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ|| ātura-kāyassa me sato cittaṃ anāturaṃ bhavissati|| Evam⁴ hi te gahapati sikkhitabanti||

Evam⁴ khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti||

8 Na hi pana taṃ³ gahapati paṭibhāsi⁴ Bhagavantam uttarim³ paṭipucchitum||| Kittāvatā nu kho bhante ātura-kāyo ceva hoti ātura-citto ca|| Kittāvatā ca pana ātura-kāyo hi kho hoti no ca ātura-citto ti||

¹ S¹⁻³ alattaṃ ² B kañhi ³ B tvam ⁴ B inserts taṃ

9 Dūrato pi kho mayam bhante āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa attham aññātum|| sādhu vatāyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtam paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho ti||

10 Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi bhāsissāmīti||

Evam bhante ti kho Nakulapitā gahapati āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosi||

11 Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca||

Kathaṃ ca gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca||

12 Idha gahapati assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ Ahaṃ rūpam mama rūpan ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ rūpam mama rūpan ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino taṃ rūpam pariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

13 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantaṃ vā attānam attani vā vedanam vedanāya vā attānam Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

14 Saññaṃ attato samanupassati|| saññāvantaṃ vā attānam attani vā saññaṃ saññāya vā attānam Ahaṃ saññā mama saññā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saññā mama saññā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino sā saññā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa saññāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

15 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānam attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānam Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārāti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāra-

vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhado-
manassupāyāsā||

16 Viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantam vā
attānam attani vā viññāṇam viññāṇasmim vā attānam
Aham viññāṇam mama viññāṇan ti pariyuṭṭhatṭhāyī hoti||
tassa Aham viññāṇam mama viññāṇanti pariyuṭṭhatṭhāyino
tam viññāṇam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇam
vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhado-
manassupāyāsā||

17 Evaṃ kho gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacit-
to ca||

18 Kathaṅca gahapati āturakāyo pi¹ kho hoti no ca
āturacitto||

19 Idha gahapati sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī
ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisā-
nam dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme
suvinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam
vā² attānam na attani vā² rūpam na rūpasmim vā² attānam
Aham rūpam mama rūpan ti na pariyuṭṭhatṭhāyī hoti||
tassa Aham rūpam mama rūpanti apariyuṭṭhatṭhāyino tam
rūpam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpa vipariṇā-
maññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanas-
supāyāsā||

20 Na vedanam attato samanupassati na vedanāvantam
vā attānam na attani vā vedanam na vedanāya vā attānam
Aham vedanā mama vedanā ti na pariyuṭṭhatṭhāyī hoti||
tassa Aham vedanā mama vedanāti apariyuṭṭhatṭhāyino sā
vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇā-
maññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanas-
supāyāsā||

21 Na saññam attato samanupassati|| na saññāvantam
vā attānam na attani vā saññam na saññāya vā attānam
Aham saññā mama saññā ti na pariyuṭṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa
Aham saññā mama saññāti apariyuṭṭhatṭhāyino sā saññā
vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa saññā vipariṇāmaññathā-
bhāvā nuppajjanti sokaridevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

¹ B hi

² S¹⁻³ omit these vā and the following ones

22 Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati na saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā saṅkhāre na saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti na pariyaṭṭhatṭhāyī hoti || tassa Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti apariyaṭṭhatṭhāyino te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti || tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ||

23 Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati na viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ Ahaṃ viññāṇaṃ mama viññāṇaṃ ti na pariyaṭṭhatṭhāyī hoti || tassa Ahaṃ viññāṇaṃ mama viññāṇaṃ ti apariyaṭṭhatṭhāyino taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti || tassa viññānavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ||

24 Evam kho gahapati āturakāyo ¹ hoti no ca āturacitto ti ||

25 Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto || attamaṇo Nakulapitā gahapati āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti ||

2 (2) Devadaha

1 Evam me sutāṃ || ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu ² viharati Devadahannāma Sakyānaṃ nigamo ³ ||

2 Atha kho sambahulā pacchābhūmagāmikā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissaṃ || upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdiṃsu ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocaṃ || Icchāma mayam bhante pacchābhūmaṃ janapadaṃ gantaṃ pacchābhūme janapade nivāsaṃ kappetaṃ ti ||

Apalokito pana vo bhikkhave Sāriputto ti ||

Na kho no bhante apalokito āyasmā Sāriputto ti ||

Apaloketha bhikkhave Sāriputtam || Sāriputto bhikkhave ⁴ paṇḍito bhikkhūnaṃ ⁵ anuggāhako sabrahmacārīnaṃ ti || ⁶

¹ B inserts hikho

² B sakyesu

³ S³ nigame

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit Sāri^o bhi^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu

⁶ sa is missing in B

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum||

4 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato avidūre aññatarasmim eḷagalāgumbe¹ nisinno hoti||

5 Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmataṃ Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodimsu|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisidimsu||

6 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avocaṃ||| Icchāma mayam āvuso Sāriputta pacchābhūmam janapadaṃ gantum pacchābhūme janapade nivāsaṃ kappetum||² apalokito no satthā ti||

7 Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagatam bhikkhum pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipaṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kiṃvādāyasmantānam satthā kim akkhāyīti||| Kacci vo³ āyasmantānam dhammā sussutā sugahitā sumanasikatā supadhāritā [suppaṭividdhā paññāya⁴]|| yathā vyākaramānā āyasmanto vuttavādino ceva Bhagavato assatha|| na ca⁵ Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyātha||⁶ dhammassa cānudhammam vyākareyyātha na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo⁷ gārayhaṃ ṭhānam āgaccheyyāti||

8 Dūrato pi kho mayam āvuso āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa attham aññātum|| sādhu vatāyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtam paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho ti||

9 Tena hāvuso suṇātha sādhu kam manasi karotha. bhāsissāmīti||

Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum||

Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca|||

¹ B eḷakāla°

² S¹⁻³ kappetunti

³ S¹ te; S³ no

⁴ In B only

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S³ has ācikkhe°

⁷ S¹ °vato; S³ °pāto

10 Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagatam bhikkhum pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi|| la|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kimvādā¹ panāyasmantānam satthā kim akkhāyīti|| Evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Chandarāgavinayakkhāyī kho no āvuso satthā ti||

11 Evam vyākate pi kho āvuso assu yeva² uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitāpi|| la|| samaṇapaṇḍitāpi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kismim panāyasmantānaṃ chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||

12 Evaṃ vyākate pi kho āvuso assu yeva uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi|| la|| samaṇapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kim panāyasmantānam ādīnavaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso avigatarāgassa³ avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatanhassa tassa⁴ rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa|| la|| avigatatanhassa tesam saṅkhārānam vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Viññāṇe avigatarāgassa avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatanhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Idam kho no āvuso ādīnavaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||

¹ B omits vādā

² S¹⁻³ assuññeva always

³ S¹ avita° here only; S³ always

⁴ Missing in S³

13 Evam vyākate pi kho¹ āvuso assu yeva uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipaṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vimamsakā kim panāyasmantānam ānisamsaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||| Evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evam vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vīgata-taṇhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa vīgatachandassa vīgatapemassa vīgatapipāsassa vīgataparilāhassa vīgatataṇhassa tesam saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||| Viññāṇe vīgatarāgassa vīgatachandassa vīgatapemassa vīgatapipāsassa vīgataparilāhassa vīgatataṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||| Idam kho no āvuso ānisamsaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|||

14 Akusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭheva² dhamme sukho vihāro abhaviṣṣa avighāto anupāyāso aparilāho|| kāyassa ca bhedā paraṃ marañā sugati pāṭikaṅkhā||³ Nayidam Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ vaṇṇeyya|||

15 Yasmā ca kho āvuso akusale dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭheva dhamme dukkho vihāro savighāto sa-upāyāso saparilāho|| kāyassa ca bhedā parammaraṇā duggati⁴ pāṭikaṅkhā|| Tasmā Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ vaṇṇeti|||

16 Kusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭheceva dhamme dukkho vihāro abhaviṣṣa savighāto sa-

¹ S¹ vyākarete ; S³ omits pi kho

² B diṭṭheceva

³ S¹ and B paṭi^o

⁴ S³ sugati, duggati always ; B sugatiṃ, duggatiṃ ; S¹ sugati, duggati, once duggatiṃ

upāyāso sapaṛiḷāho|| kāyassa ca ¹ bhedā parammaraṇā
duggati patikaṅkhā||| Nayidam ² Bhagavā kusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ vaṇṇeya|||

17 Yasmā ca kho āvuso akusale dhamme upasampajja
viharato diṭṭheceva dhamme sukho vihāro avighāto anu-
pāyāso aparīḷāho|| kāyassa ca bhedā parammaraṇā sugati
pāṭikaṅkhā|| Tasmā Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
upasampadaṃ vaṇṇetīti|||

18 Idam avocāyasmā Sāriputto attamaṇā te bhikkhū
āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandanu ti|||

3 (3) Hāliddikāni (1)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahā-
Kaccāno Avantisu viharati kuraraghare pavatte ³ pabbate|||

2 Atha kho Hāliddikāni gahapati yenāyasmā Mahā-
Kaccāno tenupasaṅkami|| Upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ
Mahā-Kaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekaṃ antaṃ nisinna kho Hāliddikāni gahapati
āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Kaccānaṃ etad avoca||| Vuttam idam
bhante Bhagavatā aṭṭhakavaggike Māgandiya-paṇhe||| ⁴

Okam pahāya aniketasāri||

Gāme akubbam ⁵ muni santhavāni||⁶

Kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno||

Kathaṃ na viggayha janena kayirā ti|||

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ
kathaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabo ti|||

4-7 Rūpadhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| rūpadhā-
turāgavinibaddhaṅca ⁷ pana viññāṇaṃ okasārīti vuccati|||
Vedanādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| vedanādhātu-
rāgavinibaddhaṅca pana viññāṇaṃ okasārīti vuccati|||

¹ S¹⁻³ omits ca

² S¹⁻³ na kho

³ B kulaghare papāte always

⁴ B māgaṇṭhiya^o

⁵ B akrubbam always

⁶ B sandhavā^o always

⁷ B ^obandhaṅca always

Saññādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| saññādhātu-
rāgavinibaddhañca pana viññānam okasārīti vuccati||
Sañkhāradhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| sañkhāra-
dhātūrāgavinibaddhañca pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuc-
cati||

Evam̐ kho gahapati okasārī hoti||

8 Katham̐ ca gahapati¹anokasārī hoti||

9 Rupadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā
nandi yā tanhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinive-
sānusayā|| te Tathāgatassa pahīnā uechinnamūlā tālāvāt-
thukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim̐ anuppādadhama|| Tasmā
Tathāgato anokasārīti vuccati||

10 Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati||

11 Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati||

12 Sañkhāradhātuyā kho gahapati||¹

13 Viññāṇadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā
nandi^o anuppādadhama|| Tasmā Tathāgato anokasārīti
vuccati||

14 Evam̐ kho gahapati anokasārī hoti||

15 Katham̐ ca gahapati niketasārī hoti||

Rūpanimittaniketasāravini-bandhā² kho gahapati niketa-
sārī ti vuccati|| Saddanimitta|| la|| Gandhanimitta||
Rasanimitta|| Phoṭṭhabbanimitta|| Dhammanimittaniketa-
sāravini-bandhā³ kho gahapati niketasārī ti vuccati||

16 Katham̐ ca gahapati aniketasārī hoti⁴||

Rūpanimittaniketasāravini-bandhā kho gahapati Ta-
thāgatassa pahīnā uechinnamūlā tālāvātthukatā anabhāva-
katā āyatim̐ anuppādadhama|| Tasmā Tathāgato
aniketasārī ti vuccati||

Saddanimitta|| pe|| Gandhanimitta|| Rasanimitta||
Phoṭṭhabbanimitta||

Dhammanimittaniketa sāravini-bandhā kho gahapati Ta-
thāgatassa pahīnā uechinnamūlā tālāvātthukatā anabhāva-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B^o nīketavisāra^o always; S³ nīketavīhārība^o here only

³ S¹⁻³ baddhā always

⁴ This phrase is missing in S¹⁻³

katā āyatim anuppādadhammā||| Tasmā Tathāgato
aniketasārī ti vuccati|||

17 Evaṃ kho gahapati aniketasārī hoti|||

18 Kathaṃ ca gahapati gāme ¹ santhavajāto hoti|||

Idha gahapati ekacco gihīhi ² saṃsaṭṭho viharati||
sahanandī sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito
uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu attanā tesu ³ yogam āpajjati|||
Evaṃ kho gahapati gāme ¹ santhavajāto hoti|||

19 Kathaṃ ca gahapati gāme na santhavajāto hoti|||

Idha gahapati bhikkhu gihīhi ² asaṃsaṭṭho viharati|| na
sahanandī na sahasokī na sukhitesu sukhito na dukkhitesu
dukkhito uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu na attanā tesu yogam
āpajjati||| Evaṃ ⁴ kho gahapati gāme na santhavajāto ti|||

20 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kāmehi aritto ⁵ hoti|||

Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu avigatarāgo hoti ⁶ avigata-
chando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigata-
taṇho||| Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi aritto hoti|||

21 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti|||

Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu vigatarāgo hoti|| vigata-
chando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparilāho vigata-
taṇho||| Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti|||

22 Kathaṃ ca gahapati purakkharāno hoti|||

Idha gahapati ekaccassa evaṃ hoti||| Evaṃrūpo siyam
anāgatam addhānam evaṃvedano siyam anā^o evaṃsañño
siyaṃ|| la|| evaṃsaṅkhāro siyam anā^o evaṃviññāno siyam
anāgatam addhānanti||| Evaṃ kho gahapati purakkha-
rāno hoti||| ⁷

23 Kathaṃ ca gahapati apurakkharāno hoti|||

Idha gahapati ekaccassa na ⁸ evaṃ hoti||| Evaṃrūpo
siyam anāgatam addhānaṃ|| la|| Evaṃvedano siyaṃ||
Evaṃsañño siyaṃ|| Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ|| Evaṃviñ-

¹ S¹⁻³ insert na ² B gihī ³ S¹⁻³ vo always

⁴ S¹⁻³ add ca ⁵ S³ ritto ⁶ As above (p. 7 n. 3)

⁷ The paragraph 22 is to be found in B only

⁸ Omitted by S¹⁻³ who give the negative clause, but
without using the negative word

ñāṇo siyam anāgatam addhānan ti||| Evam kho gahapati apurakkharāno hoti|||

24 Kathaṇca gahapati katham viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

Idha gahapati ekacco evarūpiṃ katham¹ kattā hoti||| Na tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānāsi aham imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānāmi kiṃ tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānissasi|| micchāpaṭipanno tvam asi aham asmi sammāpaṭipanno|| pure vacanīyam pacchā avaca pacchā vacanīyam pure avaca|| sahitam me asahitan te adhiçiṇṇan² te viparāvattam|| āropito³ te vādo caravādappamokkhāya⁴ niggahito si nibbeṭhehi⁵ vā sace pahosīti||| Evam kho gahapati katham viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

25 Katham ca gahapati katham na⁶ viggayha janena kattā hoti||

Idha gahapati bhikkhu na evarūpiṃ¹ katham kattā hoti||| Na tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ajānāsi|| la|| nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosī ti||| Evam kho gahapati katham na⁶ viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

26 Iti kho gahapati yaṃ taṃ vuttam Bhagavatā atṭhakavaggike Māgandīya-paṇhe⁷ |||

Okam pahāya aniketasārī||
Gāme akubbam muni santhavāni||
Kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno||
Katham na viggayha janena kayirā ti|||

Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evam vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|||

4 (4) *Hālidikāni* (2)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ समयam āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno Avantīsu viharati kuraraghare pavatte pabbate|||

¹ B °rūpi° ² S³ aviciṇṇan ³ S³ further on ārocito

⁴ S³ has vara°; further on cara°

⁵ B nibbedhehi always ⁶ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁷ B Māgaṇḍīya°

2 Atha kho Hāliddikāni gahapati yenāyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno|| la||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Hāliddikāni gahapati āyasmantam Mahā-Kaccānam etad avoca||

4 Vuttam idam bhante Bhagavatā Sakkapañhe||| Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttā|| te accanta-
niṭṭhā accantayogakkhemino accantabrahmacārino accanta-
pariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussānan ti|||

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa
kathaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti||

5 Rūpadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā
nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhini-
vāsānusayā|| tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā
cittaṃ suvimuttan-ti vuccati|||

6 Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati|| pe||

7 Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati||

8 Saṅkhārādhātuyā kho gahapati||

9 Viññānādhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā
nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhini-
vesānusayā|| tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā
cittaṃ suvimuttan ti vuccati|||

10 Iti kho gahapati yan taṃ vuttam Bhagavatā Sak-
kapañhe||| Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaṅkhayavi-
muttā¹|| te accantaniṭṭhā accantayogakkhemino accanta-
brahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussānan
ti||| Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhā-
sītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|||

5 (5) Samādhi

1 Evam me sutam|| la|| Sāvattthiyam||

2 Tatrā kho|| la|| etad avoca||| Samādhim bhikkhave
bhāvetha|| samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam
pajānāti|||

3 Kiñca yathābhūtam pajānāti||| Rūpassa samuda-
yañ ca atthagamañ ca|| vedanāya samudayañca atthagamañ

ca| saññāya samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| sañkhārāṇaṃ samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañ ca||

4 Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo|| ko vedanāya samudayo|| ko saññāya samudayo|| ko sañkhārāṇaṃ samudayo|| ko viññāṇassa samudayo||

5 Idha bhikkhave abhinandati¹ abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| kiñca abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati||

6 Rūpaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa rūpaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| Yā rūpe nandi tad upādānaṃ|| tassupādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātipaccayā jarā-maraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti|| || Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||

7-9 Vedanaṃ abhinandati|| la|| Saññaṃ abhinandati|| pe|| Sañkhāre abhinandati||²

10 Viññāṇaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa viññāṇaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| || Yā viññāṇe nandi tadupādānaṃ|| tassupādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātipaccayā la|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||

11 Ayam bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo|| °vedanāya °saññāya|| °sañkhārāṇaṃ°|| ayaṃ viññāṇassa samudayo||

12 Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa atthagamo|| ko vedañaya|| ko sañkhārāṇaṃ|| ko viññāṇassa atthagamo||

Idha bhikkhave nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhati|| || Kiñca nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhati||

13 Rūpaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa rūpaṃ anabhinandato³ anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā rūpe nandi sā nirujjhati|| || Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho|| la||² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti||

14 Vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anaj-

¹ S¹⁻³ °nandanti ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ S¹⁻³ °nandito always

jhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāya nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho|| bhavanirodhā|| pe|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

15 Saññā nābhinandati|| pe||

16 Saṅkhāre nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhāti|| tassa saṅkhāre anabhinandato anabhivadato anajhosāya tiṭṭhato yā saṅkhāresu nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā|| pe|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

17 Viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhāti|| tassa viññāṇaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajhosāya tiṭṭhato yā viññāṇe nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| la||| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

18 Ayam bhikkhave rūpassa atthagamo|| ayam vedanāya atthagamo|| ayaṃ saññāya atthagamo|| ayaṃ saṅkhārānam atthagamo|| ayaṃ viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|||

6 (6) Paṭisallāṇā

1 Sāvatti|| Tatra kho|| voca|||

2 Paṭisallāṇe¹ bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha paṭisallīno² bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā bhūtam pajānāti|||

3 Kiṅca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| Rūpassa samudayaṅca atthagamaṅ ca|| Vedanāya samudayaṅca atthagamaṅ ca|| Saṅkhārānaṃ samudayaṅca atthagamaṅ ca||

4 Yathā pathamasutte tathā vitthāretabbo||| 3

7 (7) Upādāparitassanā

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra kho|| voca|||

2 Upādāparitassanaṃ⁴ ca vo bhikkhave dessissāmi|| anupādā-⁵aparitassanaṃ⁵ ca||| Taṃ suṇātha sādhu kam manasi karotha bhāsissāmīti|||

¹ S³ osallāṇo

² S¹⁻³ pati^o; B osallāno

³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ upādāna^o always

⁵ S³ anupādāna always

Evam bhanteti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum||
3 Bhagavā etad avoca|||

Katham ca bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hoti|||

4 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rupasmim vā attānam||| Tassa taṃ rūpam¹ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā² rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti³ viññānam hoti|| tassa⁴ rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā⁵ paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca⁶ paritassati|||

5 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantaṃ vā attānam attani vā vedanaṃ vedanāya vā attānam||| Tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā² vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivatti viññānam hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati|||

6 Saññam|| pe||

7 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānam attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānam||| Tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivatti viññānam hoti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati|||

8 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam||| Tassa taṃ viññānam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa

¹ S¹⁻³ rūpa

² S¹⁻³ omit bhāvā ³ S¹⁻³ rūpā° ⁴ S³ inserts nāma

⁵ B °parivattijā always ⁶ S³ upādāyaṃ

viññāṇapariṇāmaññāthābhāvā viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa ¹ viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati||

9 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā ² hoti||

10 Kathaṅ ca bhikkhave anupādā-aparitassanā hoti||

11 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinito sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinito na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa ³ rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva ⁴ uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

12 Na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanāvantaṃ vā ⁵ attānaṃ na attani vā ⁵ vedanaṃ na vedanāya vā ⁵ attānaṃ|| Tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattiviññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

13 Na saññaṃ ⁶ pe||

14 Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| na saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā saṅkhāre na saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ|| tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇā-

¹ S¹⁻³ tasmiṃ

² S¹⁻³ upādāya°

³ B inserts na omitting it after cittaṃ here and further on

⁴ S¹⁻³ ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit vā here and further on

⁶ S¹⁻³ saññāya

mānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

15 Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati|| na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ|| la|| Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa ¹ viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

16 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anupādā-aparitassanā ² hotīti||

8 (8) Upādā-paritassanā (2)

1 Sāvatti|| ³

2 Upādā-paritassanañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi anupādā-aparitassanañ ca|| tam suṇātha||

3 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hotīti||

4 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano Rūpaṃ etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassati|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā ⁴ uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

5 Vedanaṃ etaṃ mama|| la||

6 Saññaṃ etaṃ mama||

7 Saṅkhare etaṃ mama||

8 Viññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti samanupassati|| tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

9 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hotīti||

10 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave anupādā aparitassanā hotīti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert taṃ ; B having na as usual

² S¹⁻³ anupādāya ³ S¹⁻³ add-tatra—voca—always

⁴ S¹⁻³ tassa taṃ rūpaṃ pariṇāma^o

11 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako Rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti samanupassati|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpa-vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

12 Vedanaṃ netam mama||

13 Saññaṃ netam mama||

14 Sankhārā netam mama||

15 Viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti samanupassati|| tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

16 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anupādā-*aparitassanā* hotīti||

9 (9) *Atītānāgatapaccuppanna* (1)

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ atītānāgataṃ|| Ko pana vādo paccuppannassa||| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

3 Vedanā aniccā|| la||

4 Saññā aniccā|| pe||

5 Saṅkhārā aniccā atītānāgatā|| Ko pana vādo paccuppannānaṃ||| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītesu saṅkhāresu anapekho hoti|| anāgate saṅkhāre nābhinandati|| paccuppannānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

6 Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ atītānāgataṃ|| ko pana vādo paccuppannassa||| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotīti|||

10 (10) *Atītānāgatapaccuppanna* (2)

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ atītānāgataṃ|| ko pana

vādo paccuppanassa|| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppanassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

3 Vedanā dukkhā|| pe||

4 Saññā dukkhā||

5 Saṅkhārā dukkhā||

6 Viññāṇaṃ dukkham atītānāgataṃ|| ko vādo paccuppanassa|| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppanassa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

11 (11) Atītānāgatapaccuppana (3)

1 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā atītānāgataṃ|| ko pana vādo paccuppanassa|| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppanassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

3 Vedanā anattā||

4 Saññā anattā||

5 Saṅkhārā anattā||

6 Viññāṇaṃ anattā atītānāgataṃ|| ko pana vādo paccuppanassa|| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppanassa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti ti||

Nakulapituvaggo pathamo||¹

Tassuddānam||²

Nakulapitā Devadahā||

Dve pi³ Hāliddikāni ca||

Samādhi Patisallānā||⁴

¹ S^{1.3} ovaggaṃ paṭhamam

³ Omitted by S^{1.3}

² S^{1.3} tatrudo

⁴ S³ osallānam

Upādā paritassanā duve||¹
 Atitānāgatapaccuppannā||²
 Vaggo tena vuccati||

CHAPTER II ANICCAVAGGO DUTIYO

12 (1) *Aniccā*

1 Evam me sutam|| Sāvattiyam||
 2 Tatra kho||³
 3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccā|| pe||
 4-6 Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā aniccā|| Saṅkhārā aniccā||
 Viññāṇam aniccā||

7 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
 pi nibbindati|| Vedanāya pi nibbindati|| Saññāya pi
 nibbindati|| Saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati|| Viññāṇasmim pi
 nibbindati|| nibbindam virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimut-
 tasmim vimuttam iti ñāṇam hoti|| Khīṇā jāti vusitam
 brahmacariyam kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti
 pajānātīti||

13 (2) *Dukkham*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||⁴
 3-7 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkham|| Vedanā dukkhā||
 Saññā dukkhā|| Saṅkhārā dukkhā|| Viññāṇam duk-
 kham||
 8 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

14 (3) *Anattā*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||
 3-7 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| Vedanā anattā|| Saññā
 anattā|| Saṅkhārā anattā|| Viññāṇam anattā||
 4 Evam passam bhikkhave|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajā-
 nātīti||⁵

¹ S³ dve

² S¹⁻³ atitānāgatam tini (S¹ oṇi)

³ S¹⁻³ add voca

⁴ Tatra—voca—is to be found in S¹⁻³ only, always

⁵ Complete in B

15 (4) *Yad anicca* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

4 Vedanā aniccā|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ¹ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

5 Saññā aniccā|||

6 Saṅkhārā aniccā|||²

7 Viññānam aniccam|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attā ti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

8 Evam passam|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

16 (5) *Yad anicca* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

4 Vedanā dukkhā|||²

5 Saññā dukkhā|||

6 Saṅkhārā dukkhā|||

7 Viññānam dukkhāṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

8 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

17 (6) *Yad anicca* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam

¹ S¹ evamevataṃ ; B evammetam ² Complete in S¹⁻³

mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||

4-5-6 Vedanā anattā¹|| Sañña anattā|| Saṅkhārā anat-tā|||¹

7 Viññāṇam anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

8 Evam passam bhikkhave|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātī|||

18 (7) Hetu (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya so pi anicca|| aniccasambhūtam bhikkhave rūpaṃ kuto niccaṃ bhavissati|||

4 Vedanā aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo vedanāya uppādāya so pi anicca|| aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave vedanā kuto niccā bhavissati|||²

5 Sañña aniccā|| pe||

6 Saṅkhārā aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo saṅkhārānam uppādāya so pi anicca|| aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave saṅkhārā kuto niccā bhavissanti|||

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi anicca|| aniccasambhūtam bhikkhave viññāṇam kuto niccaṃ bhavissati|||

8 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātī|||

19 (8) Hetu (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya so pi dukkha|| dukkhasambhūtam bhikkhave rūpaṃ kuto sukham bhavissati|||

4 Vedanā dukkhā|| pe||

5 Sañña dukkhā|||

6 Saṅkhārā dukkhā|||¹

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ bhavissati

7 Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi dukkho|| dukkhasambhūtam bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ kuto sukhaṃ bhavissati||

8 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

20 (9) Hetu (3)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtam bhikkhave rūpaṃ kuto attā bhavissati||

4-6 Vedanā anattā||¹ Saññā anattā|| Saṅkhārā anattā||¹

7 Viññāṇaṃ anattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtam bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ kuto attā bhavissati||

8 Evam passaṃ|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

21 (10) Ānanda

1 Sāvattiyam ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Nirodho nirodho ti bhante vuccati|| Katamesānaṃ kho bhante dhammānaṃ nirodhā² nirodho ti vuccatīti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Ānanda aniccaṃ saṅkhatam patīccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ³ nirodhadhammaṃ|| tassa nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati||

5 Vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā tassā nirodhā⁴ nirodho ti⁵ vuccati||⁶

6-7 Saññā aniccā¹ Saṅkhārā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīccasa-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

³ S¹ virāgu^o always

⁵ S¹⁻³ nirodhāti

² B nirodho always

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert tassa

⁶ S¹ pavuccati

muppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā
nirodhadhammā tesam nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati|||

8 Viññānam aniccam saṅkhatam paṭiccasamuppannam
khayadhammam vayadhammam virāgadhammam niro-
dhadhammam tassa nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati|||

9 Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam nirodhā nirodho ti
vuccati|||

Aniccavaggo dutiyo|||

Tatruddānam|||

Aniccam Dukkham Anattā ca ¹||

Yad aniccā ² apare tayo||

Hetunā pi tayo vuttā||

Ānandena ca te dasā ti|||³

CHAPTER III BHĀRAVAGGO TATIYO

22 (1) Bhāram

1-2 Sāvatthiyam||| Tatra kho|||

3 Bhāram ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi|| bhārahāram ⁴ ca
bhārādānam ca bhāranikkhepanaṅca|| tam suṇātha|||

4 Katamo bhikkhave bhāro|||

Pañcupādānakkhandhā tissa vacanīyam|| katame pañca|||
Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho
saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇu-
pādānakkhandho|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhāro|||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave bhārahāro||⁵ Puggalo tissa
vacanīyam|| yoyam ⁶ āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto|| ayam
vuccati bhikkhave bhārahāro|||⁷

¹ S¹ ya ; omitted by S³ ² S¹⁻³ anattā instead of yadaniccā

³ S¹⁻³ pūrito vaggo instead of catedasāti

⁴ S¹ bhāramhāram

⁵ S¹ bhārā°, the last ā being erased

⁶ B svāyam

⁷ S³ bhārā° corrected to bhara°

6 Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ||

Yāyam taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrā-
bhinandinī|| seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhava-
taṇhā|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ|||

7 Katamañca bhikkhave bhāranikkhepanaṃ ||¹ yo tassā-
yeva taṇhāya asesavirāgañirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti
anālayo|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhāranikkhepanaṃ ti|||

8 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idam vatvāna Sugato athā-
param etad avoca satthā|||

Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā||
bhārahāro² ca puggalo||
bhārādānaṃ dukkhaṃ loke||
bhāranikkhepanaṃ sukhaṃ|| 1 ||

Nikkhipitvā garuṃ bhāram||
aññaṃ bhāram ānādiya³||
samūlaṃ taṇham abbhuyha||
nicchāto parinibbuto ti|| 2 ||

23 (2) *Pariñña*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pariññeyye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi pariñ-
ñānaṃ|| taṃ suṇātha|||

4 Katame ca⁴ bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā||| Rupam
bhikkhave pariññeyyo dhammo|| vedanā pariññeyyo
dhammo|| saññā pariññeyyo dhammo|| saṅkhārā pariñ-
ñeyyo dhammo|| viññāṇam pariññeyyo dhammo||| Ime
vuccanti bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā⁵|||

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā⁶||| Yo bhikkhave
rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo||| ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave pariññāti|||

24 (3) *Parijānaṃ (or Abhijānaṃ)*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

¹ S¹ bhārā° ² S¹⁻³ bhārā° ³ S¹ odiya; S³ odiyam

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³ ⁵ S¹⁻³ omit dhammā ⁶ S¹⁻³ add ti

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anabhijānam aparijānam¹ avirā-jayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

4 Vedanam anabhijānam|| pe||

5-6 Saññam anabhijānam|| Sañkhāre anabhijānam||¹

7 Viññāṇam anabhijānam aparijānam avirājayam appa-jahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

8 Rūpañca kho bhikkhave abhijānam parijānam virā-jayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

9-11 Vedanam abhijānam|| Saññam² Sañkhāre||²

12 Viññāṇam abhijānam parijānam virājayam pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāyāti||

25 (4) Chandarāga

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpasmim chandarāgo tam pajahatha|| Evam taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati uechinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ||

3 Yo vedanāya chandarāgo tam pajahatha|| Evam sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati uechinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||

4 Yo saññāya chandarāgo||

5 Yo sañkhāresu chandarāgo tam pajahatha||³ Evam te sañkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti uechinnamūlā tālāvatthu-katā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||

6 Yo viññāṇasmim chandarāgo tam pajahatha|| Evam taṃ viññāṇam pahīnam bhavissati uechinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhamman ti||

26 (5) Assādo (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pubbe⁴ me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattassa sato etad ahosi||

4 Ko nu kho rūpassa assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissara-ṇam|| Ko vedanāya|| Ko saññāya|| Ko sañkhārānaṃ|| Ko viññāṇassa assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇan ti||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add abhijānam

³ S¹⁻³ omit yo sañkhāresu°

⁴ S³ adds va

5 Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad ahoṣi||

6 Yaṃ kho rūpam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanas-
saṃ|| ayaṃ rūpassa assādo|| Yaṃ rūpam aniccaṃ duk-
kham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavo|| Yo
rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ|| idaṃ
rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ||

7 Yaṃ vedanam paṭicca||¹

8 Yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca||

9 Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ||
ayaṃ saṅkhārānam assādo|| Yaṃ² saṅkhārā aniccā duk-
khā vipariṇāmadhammā|| ayaṃ saṅkhārānam ādīnavo||
Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ||
idaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ||

10 Yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanas-
saṃ|| ayaṃ viññānaṃ assādo|| Yaṃ viññānaṃ aniccaṃ
dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| ayaṃ viññānaṃ ādī-
navo|| Yo viññānaṃsmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāga-
pahānaṃ|| idaṃ viññānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ||

11 Yāva kiṃvācāham³ bhikkhave imesam pañcannam
upādānakkhandhānam evam assādañ ca assādato ādīna-
vañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ
nābhaññāsim||⁴ neva tāvāham bhikkhave sadevake loke
samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sa-
devamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambud-
dhoti⁵ paccaññāsim||

12 Yato ca khvāham⁶ bhikkhave imesam pañcannam
upādānakkhandhānam evam assādañ ca assādato ādīnavañ
ca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃca nissaraṇato yathābhūtam ab-
bhaññāsim|| athāham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake
sabhrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanus-
sāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambuddhoti pac-
caññāsim||

13 Nānañca pana me dassanam udapādi Akuppā me
cetovimutti⁷ ayaṃ antimā jāti natthidāni punabbhavoti||

¹ Complete in B

² B yo

³ B kiñcāham always

⁴ B na^o; S¹ na a^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ omits ti here and further on

⁶ S¹⁻³ khoham

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ceto here and further on

27 (6) *Assādo* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpassāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim|| yo rūpassa assādo tad ajjhagamam|| Yāvata rūpassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

4 Rūpassāham bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanam acarim|| yo rūpassa ādinavo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvata rūpassa ādinavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

5 Rūpassāham bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam acarim|| yaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇam tad ajjhagamam|| yāvata rūpassa nissaraṇam paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭham|||

6-8 Vedanāyāham bhikkhave[†]|||

9-11 Saññāyāham bhikkhave|||

12-14 Saṅkhārānāham bhikkhave[†]|||

15 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim|| yo viññāṇassa assādo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvata viññāṇassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

16 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanam acarim|| yo viññāṇassa ādinavo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvata viññāṇassa ādinavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

17 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam acarim|| yaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇam tad ajjhagamam|| yāvata viññāṇassa nissaraṇam paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭham|||

18-19 Yāva kīvañcāham bhikkhave imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca assādato ādinavañca ādinavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābhaññāsim|| gha|| abbaññāsim|||

20 Nāṇaṇca pana me dassanam udapādi Akuppā me cetovimutti|| ayam antimā jāti|| natthidāni punabbhavo ti|||

28 (7) *Assādo* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa assādo abhavissa|| na

[†] Complete in S¹⁻³

yidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājeyyumaṃ ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa assādo || tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājanti |||

4 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa ādīnavo abhaviṣṣa || nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindeyyumaṃ ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa ādīnavo || tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindanti |||

5 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa || nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmā¹ nissareyyumaṃ ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ || tasmā sattā rūpasmā nissaranti |||

6-8 No cedam bhikkhave vedanāya² |||

9-11 No cedam bhikkhave saññāya || pe ||

12-14 No cedam bhikkhave saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa³ || nayidaṃ sattā saṅkhārehi nissareyyumaṃ ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ || tasmā sattā saṅkhārehi nissaranti |||

15 No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa assādo abhaviṣṣa || na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājeyyumaṃ ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa assādo || tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājanti |||

16 No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa ādīnavo abhaviṣṣa || na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindeyyumaṃ ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa ādīnavo || tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindanti |||

17 No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa || na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmā nissareyyumaṃ ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ || tasmā sattā viññāṇasmā nissaranti |||

18 Yāva kīvañca bhikkhave imeṣaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādīnavaṃ ca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābhhaññaṃsu || neva tāva⁴ bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā

¹ S¹⁻³ rūpasmiṃ ; further on (17) viññāṇasmiṃ

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ So B, perhaps involuntarily ; complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ B tāvāhaṃ

sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇipajā sadevamanussā¹ nis-
saṭā visaññuttā vippamuttā vimariyādikatena² cetasā
vihariṃsu|||

19 Yato ca kho bhikkhave sattā imesam pañcannam
upādānakkhandhānam assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca
ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtam abbhāñ-
ñamsu|| atha³ bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā
sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇipajā sadevamanussā nis-
saṭā visaññuttā vippamuttā vimariyādikatena cetasā viha-
rantiti⁴|||

29 (8) Abhinandanam

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpam abhinandati dukkhaṃ so abhi-
nandati|| yo dukkham abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhas-
mā ti vadāmi|||

4 Yo vedanam abhinandati⁵|||

5 Yo saññaṃ abhinandati|||

6 Yo saṅkhāre abhinandati⁵|||

7 Yo viññāṇam abhinandati dukkhaṃ so abhinandati||
yo dukkham abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhasmā ti
vadāmi|||

8 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpam nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so
nābhinandati parimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

9 Yo vedanaṃ nābhinandati|| pe||

10 Yo saññaṃ nābhinandati|||

11 Yo saṅkhāre nābhinandati⁵|||

12 Yo viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so nābhinan-
dati|| yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati parimutto so dukkhasmāti
vadāmiti|||

30 (9) Uppādaṃ

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti⁶ pā-

¹ B °bhrahmaṇiyā pajāya °manussāya, here and further
on ² B vipariyādi° ³ S³ adds kho ⁴ B °viharanti

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ nibatti here only

tubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ̥hiti jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo|||

4-6 Yo vedanāya¹||| Yo saññāya||| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ¹|||

7 Yo viññāṇassa uppādo ̥hiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ̥hiti jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo|||

8 Yo ca² bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaṇassa atthagamo|||

9-11 Yo vedanāya|||³ Yo saññāya|||³ Yo saṅkhārānaṃ|||³

12 Yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaṇassa atthagamoti|||

31 (10) *Aghamūlaṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Aghañ ca bhikkhave desissāmi aghamūlañ ca|| taṃ suṇātha|||

4 Katamañca bhikkhave aghaṃ|||

Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aghaṃ|| vedanā aghaṃ|| saññā aghaṃ|| saṅkhārā aghaṃ|| viññāṇaṃ aghaṃ||| Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghaṃ|||

5 Katamañ ca bhikkhave aghamūlaṃ||| Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandinī|| seyyathidaṃ Kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā||| Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghamūlaṃ ti|||

32 (11) *Pabhaṅgu*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pabhaṅguṃ ca bhikkhave desissāmi apabhaṅguṃ ca||| Taṃ suṇātha|||

4 Kiñca bhikkhave pabhaṅgu kiñca apabhaṅgu|||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S³ adds kho

³ S¹⁻³ add nirodho ; S³ omits yo saññāya

5 Rūpam bhikkhave pabhaṅgu|| yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo¹ atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu||

6 Vedanā pabhaṅgu|| yo tassā nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu||

7 Saññā pabhaṅgu||

8 Saṅkhārā pabhaṅgu|| yo tesam nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu||

9 Viññāṇam pabhaṅgu|| yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgūti||

Bhāravaggo tatiyo||

Tatruddānam||²

Bhāram Pariññam Parijānam||

Chandarāgam ca catutthakam||

Assādā ca tayo vuttā||

Abhinandanam aṭṭhamam||

Uppādam Aghamūlaṅ ca||

Ekādasamo Pabhaṅgūti||³

CHAPTER IV NATUMHĀKAVAGGO CATUTTHO

33 (1) *Natumhāka* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yam bhikkhave na tumhākam tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahīnam hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

4 Kiṅca bhikkhave na tumhākam||

5 Rūpam bhikkhave na tumhākam tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahīnam hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

6 Vedanā na tumhākam tam pajahatha|| sā vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

7 Saññā|| pe||

¹ S¹⁻³ upasamo here only

² B udānam only

³ S¹⁻³ Bhāram pariññam abhijānam chandarāgena tayo ca assādo abhinandanā ca uppādo aghamūlam pabhaṅgūti

8 Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ te pajahatha|| te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti|||

9 Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|||

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yam imasmiṃ Jetavane tiṇa-kaṭṭha-sākhā-palāsam taṃ jano hareyya vā ḍaheyya va yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya|| api nu tumhākaṃ evaṃ assa Amhe jano harati vā ḍahati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karoti-ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Tam kissa hetu|||

Na hi no etam bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vā ti|||

11 Evam eva kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| taṃ vo ¹ pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| Vedanā na tumhākaṃ||| ² Saññā||| Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ||| Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| taṃ hi vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatīti||| ³

34 (2) Na tumhākaṃ (2) ⁴

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Yaṃ ⁵ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|||

4 Kiñca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ|||

5 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha||| Tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|||

6-8 Vedanā na tumhākaṃ|| pe||| Saññā na tumhākaṃ||| Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ|||

9 Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha||| Tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|||

10 Yam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatīti|||

35 (3) Bhikkhu (1)

1 Sāvatti|| arāme ⁶|||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³ ² Complete in B ³ B bhavissati

⁴ The same as the preceding but for the comparison (§ 10) ⁵ S¹⁻³ add hi ⁶ In S¹⁻³ only

I

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkhamiṃ upasaṅkhamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdiṃṃṃ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avocaṃṃṃ

3 Sādhū me¹ bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetuṃ yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpa-katṭho appamatto ātāpī pahītatto vihareyyantiṃṃṃ

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatiṃṃṃ yaṃ nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatiṃṃṃ

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatātiṃṃṃ

5 Yathā katham pana tvam² bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti³ṃṃṃ

6 Rūpaṃ ce bhante anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatiṃṃṃ Vedanaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatiṃṃṃ Saññaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatiṃṃṃ Saṅkhāre ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatiṃṃṃ Viññānaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatiṃṃṃ

7 Rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatiṃṃṃ Vedanaṃ ce⁴ṃṃṃ Saññaṃ ce⁴ṃṃṃ Saṅkhāre ce⁴ṃṃṃ Viññānaṃ ce nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatiṃṃṃ Imassa kho ham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmītiṃṃṃ

8 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhuṃṃṃ sādhū kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsītiṃṃṃ Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatiṃṃṃ vedanaṃ ceṃṃṃ peṃṃṃ saññaṃ ceṃṃṃ saṅkhāre ceṃṃṃ viññānaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatiṃṃṃ Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatiṃṃṃ vedanaṃ ceṃṃṃ saññaṃ ceṃṃṃ saṅkhāre ceṃṃṃ viññānaṃ ce nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatiṃṃṃ Imassa kho bhikkhave saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo tiṃṃṃ

9 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinan-

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ taṃ

³ S¹⁻³ jānāsīti

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

ditvā anumoditvā utṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi|||

II

10 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī
pahītatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā-
sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti|| tad anut-
taraṃ brahmacariya-pariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam
abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi||| Khīṇā jati
vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthat-
tāyā ti abbhaññāsi|||

11 Aññataro ca pana ¹ so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣīti|||

36 (4) *Bhikkhu* (2)

1 Sāvatti||| ārāme|||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā|| pe|| Ekam
antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca|||

3 Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammāṃ
desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpa-
kaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahītatto vihareyyanti|||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anuseti tam anumīyati|| yam
anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati||| Yaṃ nānuseti na
tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gac-
chatīti|||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsitaṃ vitthārena āttham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ ce bhante anuseti tam anumīyati|| yam anumī-
yati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati||| Vedanaṃ ce anuseti|||
Saññaṃ ce anuseti||| Saṅkhāre ce anuseti ²||| Viññāṇaṃ
ce anuseti tam anumīyati|| yam anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ
gacchati|||

7 Rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ

¹ Missing in B

² Complete in S¹⁻³ which have saṅkhāraṇce here only and
further on saṅkhāre ca

nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce nānuseti¹|| Saññaṃ ce nānuseti|| Saṅkhāre ce nānuseti|| Viññānaṃ ce nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| Imassa kho ham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

8 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| Rūpaṃ ce² bhikkhave anuseti tam anumīyati|| yam anumīyati tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce|| pe|| Saññaṃ ce|| Saṅkhāre ce|| Viññānaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti taṃ anumīyati|| yam anumīyati³ tena saṅkham gacchati|| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce|| Saññaṃ ce|| Saṅkhāre ce|| Viññānaṃ ce nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabo ti||

9 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi||

10 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto viharanto||pe||⁴

11 Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahosīti||

37 (5) *Ānanda* (1)

1 Savatthi|| ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando|| pa||⁵

3 Ekam antam nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca|| Sace tam Ānanda evaṃ puccheyyup|| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tthitānam⁶ aññathattam paññāyatīti|| evaṃ putṭho tvam Ānanda kinti vyākareyyāsīti||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ ca, S³ always, S¹ almost always

³ S¹⁻³ omit yam anumīyati

⁴ 9-10 are missing in B, being represented by ||la||

⁵ So B; more complete in S¹⁻³ ⁶ B tthitassa always

4 Sace mam bhante evam puccheyyum||| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatitī|| evam puṭṭho ham bhante evam vyākareyyam|||

5 Rūpassa kho āvuso uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Sañkhārānam|| Viññāṇassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||| Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatitī||| Evam puṭṭhāham bhante evam vyākareyyanti|||

6 Sādhu sādhu Ānanda||| Rūpassa kho Ānanda uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Sañkhārānam|| Viññāṇassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||| Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatitī||| Evam puṭṭho tvaṃ Ānanda evam vyākareyyāsīti|||

38 (6) Ānanda (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārāme||| Atha kho ayasmā Ānando|| pa|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca||| Sace taṃ Ānanda evam puccheyyum||| Katamesaṃ āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitānam¹ aññathattam paññāyittha||| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyissati||| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatitī|||

Evam puṭṭho tvaṃ Ānanda kinti vyākareyyāsīti|||

4 Sace mam bhante evam puccheyyum||| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyittha||| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitā-

¹ B t̥hitassanaṃ in 3-4; elsewhere t̥hitassa always

naṃ aññathattam paññāyissati|| katamesaṃ dhammānam
uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam
paññāyatiti||| Evam puṭṭho ham bhante evaṃ vyākarey-
yaṃ|||

5 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpam atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇatam||
tassa uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitassa añña-
thattam paññāyittha||| Yā vedanā atītā niruddhā vipari-
ṇatā¹ tassā uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitāya
aññathattam paññāyittha||| Yā sañña²||| Ye saṅkhārā
atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| tesam uppādo paññāyittha vayo
paññāyittha t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyittha||| Yaṃ¹
viññāṇam atītaṃ niruddham vipariṇataṃ|| tassa uppādo
paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitassa aññathattam paññā-
yittha|||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyittha|||

6 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpam ajātam apātubhūtaṃ|| tassa
uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitassa aññathat-
tam paññāyissati||| pe²||| Yaṃ viññāṇam ajātam apātu-
bhūtaṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati
t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyissati|||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati
vayo paññāyissati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyissati|||

7 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpam jātam pātubhūtaṃ tassa uppādo
paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati|||
Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā|| la¹|| Yā saññā²||| Ye saṅkhārā jātā
pātubhūtā|| tesam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitā-
nam aññathattam paññāyati||| Yaṃ viññāṇam jātam
pātubhūtaṃ tassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa
aññathattam paññāyati|||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo
paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatiti||| Evam
puṭṭho ham bhante evaṃ vyākareyyan ti|||

8 Sādhu sādhu Ānanda³||| Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpam atī-
taṃ niruddham vipariṇataṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyittha||| Yā

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² More complete in B

vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅkhārā|| Yaṃ viññāṇam
atītaṃ niruddhaṃ pariṇatam|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyittha||
Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo
paññāyittha t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyittha||

9 Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpam ajātam apātubhūtaṃ|| tassa
uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitassa aññathat-
tam paññāyissati|| Yā vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅ-
kharā|| Yaṃ viññāṇam ajātam apātubhūtam|| tassa uppādo
paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitassa aññathattam pañ-
ñāyissati||

Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyis-
sati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyissati||

10 Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpam jātam pātubhūtaṃ|| tassa
uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam
paññāyati|| Yā vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅkhārā||
Yaṃ viññāṇam jātam pātubhūtam|| tassa uppādo paññāyati
vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||

Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati
vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyatīti||

11 Evam puṭṭho tvam Ānanda vyākareyyāsīti ¹||

39 (7) *Anudhamma* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhik-
khuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe nibbidā-bahulaṃ
vihareyya|| vedanāya nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya|| saññāya
nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya|| saṅkhāresu nibbidā-bahulaṃ
vihareyya|| viññāṇe nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya||

4 So rūpe nibbidā-bahulaṃ viharanto|| vedanāya|| sañ-
ñāya|| saṅkhāresu nibbidā-bahulaṃ viharanto|| viññāṇe
nibbidā-bahulaṃ viharanto rūpam pariṇāti|| vedanaṃ||
saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam pariṇāti||

5 So rūpam pariṇānaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre||
viññāṇaṃ pariṇānaṃ parimuccati ² rūpamhā|| parimuccati

¹ S¹-3 vyākareyyāti

² Missing in S¹-3

vedanāya|| pari° saññāya|| pari° saṅkarehi|| pari° viññāṇambhā|| pari° jātiyā jarāmaṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti||

40 (8) *Anudhamma* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3-5 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī vihareyya|| la|| parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmīti|||

41 (9) *Anudhamma* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3-5 Dhammānudhamma|| la|| Yaṃ rūpe dukkhānupassī vihareyya|| la|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti|||

42 (10) *Anudhamma* (4)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī vihareyya|| vedanāya|| sannāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe anattānupassī vihareyya|||

4 So rūpe anattānupassī viharanto|| pe|| rūpam pari jānāti|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam pari jānāti|||¹

5 So rūpam pari jānaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ pari jānaṃ parimuccati rūpambhā|| parimuccati vedanāya|| parimuccati saññāya|| parimuccati saṅkhārehi²|| parimuccati viññāṇambhā|| parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti|||

Natumbhā kavaggo catuttho||

uddānaṃ|||³

¹ More complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit pari° saṅkhārehi

³ S¹⁻³ tatruddānaṃ

Natumhākena dve vuttā||
 Bhikkhūhi apare duve|||
 Ānandena ca ¹ dve vuttā||
 Anudhammehi dve dukā ti|||

CHAPTER V ATTADĪPAVAGGO PAÑCAMO

43 (1) *Attadīpa*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Attadīpā bhikkhave viharatha attasaraṇā anañña-
 saraṇā dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā|||

4 Attadīpānam bhikkhave viharatam attasaraṇānam
 anaññasaraṇānam dhammadīpānam dhammasaraṇānam
 anaññasaraṇānam yoni yeva ² upaparikkhitabbo|| kimjātikā
 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā kimpahotikā ti ³|||

5 Kimjātikā ca bhikkhave sokaparidevadukkhadomanas-
 supāyāsā kim pahotikā|||

6 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī
 ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappuri-
 sāram adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisa-
 dhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam
 vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānam|||
 Tassa tam rūpam vipariṇamati aññathā ⁴ hoti|| tassa
 rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevaduk-
 khadomanassupāyāsā|||

7 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantam va ut-
 tānam attani vā vedanam vedanāya vā attānam||| Tassa sā ⁴
 vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā ⁵ hoti|| tassa ⁶ vedanāvipa-
 riṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparideva|| la|| upāyāsā|||

8 Saññaṃ attato samanupassati|||

9 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati||| ⁷

10 Viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantam vā
 attānam attani vā viññāṇam viññāṇasmim va attānam|||

¹ Missing in S¹

² B yoniso va

³ S³ kimpahotikā, S¹ kimpahoti

⁴ B adds ca here and further on

⁵ Omitted by S³ ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert sā ⁷ Complete in S¹⁻³

Tassa taṃ viññāṇam pariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇapariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

11 Rūpassa tveva bhikkhave aniccatam veditvā vipariṇāmam virāgam nirodham||¹ pubbe ceva rūpam etarahi ca sabbam rūpam aniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammanti evam etaṃ yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassam sukham viharati|| sukham viharam² bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccati|||

12 Vedanāya tveva bhikkhave aniccatam veditvā vipariṇāmam virāgam nirodham|| pubbe ceva vedanā etarahi ca sabbā vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassam sukham viharati|| sukham viharam bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccati|||

13 Saññāya tveva bhikkhave|| pe||

14 Saṅkhārānam tveva bhikkhave aniccatam veditvā vipariṇāmam virāgam nirodham|| pubbe ceva saṅkhārā etarahi ca sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassam sukham viharati|| sukham viharam bhikkhu tadaṅganibbutoti vuccati|||

15 Viññāṇassa tveva bhikkhave aniccatam veditvā vipariṇāmam virāgam nirodham|| pubbe ceva viññāṇam etarahi ca sabbam viññāṇam aniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammanti evam etaṃ yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassam sukham viharati|| sukham viharam bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccatīti|||

44 (2) Paṭipadā

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

¹ So B ; S¹⁻³ vipariṇāmavirāganirodham always

² B sukhavihārī always

3 Sakkāyasamudayagāminiṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ ca ¹ paṭipadaṃ|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāya samudayagāminī paṭipadā||

5 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjana ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisaṇaṃ adassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||

6-8 Vedanaṃ attato||² Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre||²

9 Viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmim vā attānaṃ||

10 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayagāminī paṭipadā sakkāyasamudayagāminī paṭipadāti|| Iti idam bhikkhave vuccati dukkhasamudayagāminī samanupassanāti ayaṃ evettha ³ attho||

11 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā||

12 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisaṇaṃ dassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa kovido sappurisaḍḍhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||

13-15 Na vedanaṃ attato|| Na saññaṃ|| Na saṅkhāre||

16 Na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| na viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā viññānaṃ na viññānasmim vā attānaṃ||

17 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti|| Iti hidam bhikkhave vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī samanupassanā ti ayaṃ evettha atthoti||

45 (3) Aniccā (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ duk-

¹ Missing in B ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ B evettha always

khaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam
mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti||| Evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|| evam etaṃ
sammappaññāya passato cittaṃ virajjati vimuccati anupā-
dāya ¹ āsavehi|||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā|||² Saññā||| Sankhārā|||²

7 Viññāṇam aniccam|| yad aniccam^o °cittam virajjati
vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi|||³

8 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno ⁴ cittaṃ virattaṃ
vimuttaṃ hoti anupādāya āsavehi||| Vedanādhātuyā ce^o|||
Saññādhātuyā ce^o||| Saṅkhāradhātuyā ce^o|||⁵ Viññāṇa-
dhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno cittaṃ virattaṃ vimuttaṃ
hoti anupādāya āsavehi vimuttatā ṭhitam|| ṭhitattā santus-
sitaṃ|| santussitattā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ paccattañ-
ñeva parinibbāyati||| Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ
kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

46 (4) *Aniccatā* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ
yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā||| Saññā aniccā||| Saṅkhārā
aniccā|||

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ
dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

8 Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato
pubbantānudiṭṭhiyo na honti|| pubbantānudiṭṭhīnaṃ asati

¹ So B always; S¹⁻³ anupādā; further on anupādāya

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ Complete in all the MSS.

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ Vedanā^o saññā^o|| saṅkhārā^o|| are complete in S¹⁻³,
missing in B which omits even viññāṇam

aparantānudiṭṭhiyo na honti|| aparantānudiṭṭhīnam asati
 thāmaso parāmaso¹ na hoti|| thāmase parāmase¹ asati
 rūpasmim|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇasmim
 cittam virajjati vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi||| Vimuttattā
 ṭhitam ṭhitattā santusitam santusitattā na paritassati||
 aparitassam paccattaññeva parinibbāyati||| Khīṇā jāti^o
 oṭthattāyāti na pajānātīti|||

47 (5) Samanupassanā

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekāvi-
 hitam attānam samanupassamānā samanupassanti|| sabbe
 te pañcupādānakkhandhe samanupassanti etesaṃ vā
 aññataram|||

4 Katame pañca|||

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī||
 la|| sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati||
 rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā
 attānam|| Vedanam||| Saññam||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññāṇam
 attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantam vā attānam attani
 vā viññāṇam viññāṇasmim vā attānam||| Iti ayaṃ ceva
 samanupassanā Asmīti cassa adhigatam² hoti|||

5 Asmīti kho pana bhikkhave adhigate³ atha pañcannam
 indriyānam avakkanti hoti|| cakkhundriyassa sotindriyassa
 ghānindriyassa jivhindriyassa kāyindriyassa|||

6 Atthi bhikkhave mano atthi dhammā atthi vij-
 jādhātu⁴|| avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena⁵
 puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa Asmīti pissa hoti||
 Ayam aham asmīti pissa hoti|| Bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Na
 bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Rūpī bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Arūpī
 bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Saññī bhavissanti pissa hoti||
 Asaññī bhavissanti pissa hoti||| Nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavis-
 santi pissa hoti|||

¹ So B; S¹⁻³ thāmasāparāmāso—e, S³ having at first
 mā, afterwards ma in °paramāso—e; S¹ having always mā
 corrected to mā. ² B avigatam ³ S¹⁻³ attato; B avigate

⁴ B avijjādhātu, omitting atthi ⁵ B cetasikena

7 Tittḥanti kho pana¹ bhikkhave tattheva pañcīndriyāni² Athettha sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ avijjā pahīyati vijjā uppajjati Tassa avijjāviraḡā vijjuppādā Asmīti pissa na hoti Ayam aham asmīti pissa na hoti Bhavissanti Na bhavissanti Rūpī Arūpī Saññī Asaññī Nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissanti pissa na hoti

48 (6) *Khandhā*

1-2 Sāvatti Tatra voca

3 Pañca³ bhikkhave khandhe desissāmi pañcupādānakkhandhe ca⁴ taṃ suṇātha

4 Katame ca bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā

5 Yaṃ⁵ kiñci bhikkhave rūpam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītam vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayam vuccati rūpakkhandho

6-7 Yā kāci vedanā Yā kāci saññā pe

8 Ye keci saṅkhārā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā pa⁶ ayam vuccati saṅkhārakkhandhā

9 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītam vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayam vuccati viññāṇakkhandho

10 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā

11 Katame ca bhikkhave pañcupādānakkhandhā

12 Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhave rūpam atitānāgatapaccuppannam la yaṃ dūre santike vā sāsavam upādāniyam⁶ ayam vuccati rūpupādānakkhandho

13-15 Yā kāci vedanā la yā dūre santike vā sāsavā upādāniyā ayam vuccati vedanupādānakkhandho Yā kāc-saññā pe Ye keci saṅkhārā gha sāsavā upādāniyā ayam vuccati saṅkhārupādānakkhandho

¹ B Tittḥanteva kho

² S¹⁻³ omit ni

³ S³ adds ca

⁴ B omits ca

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁶ B upādāniy^o always

16 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| la||
yaṃ dūre santike vā sāsavaṃ upādānīyaṃ|| ayaṃ vuccati
viññāṇupādānakkhandho||

17 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcupādānakkhandhāti||

49 (7) Soṇo (1)

1 Evam me sutāṃ|| ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe¹
vibarati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkamaṃ|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇaṃ gahapatiputtam
Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Ye keci² Soṇa samaṇā va brāhmaṇā vā aniccena
rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmīti
samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti samanupassanti||
Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| kim aññattha³ ya-
thābhūtassa adassanā||

5 Aniccāya vedanāya dukkhāya vipariṇāmadhammāya
Seyyo ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti
vā samanupassanti Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti||
kim aññattha yathābhūtassa adassanā||

6 Aniccāya saññāya||

7 Aniccehi saṅkhārehi dukkhehi vipariṇāmadhammehi
Seyyo ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti
vā samanupassanti|| Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti||
kim aññattha yathābhūtassā adassanā||

8 Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena
Seyyo ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti
vā samanupassanti|| Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti||
kim aññattha yathābhūtassa adassanā⁴||

9 Ye keci⁵ Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena
rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmīti pi
na samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti pi na samanupassan-

¹ S¹ sāvatthiyaṃ

² S³ ye hi keci ; S¹ yo hi koci

³ So S¹⁻³ ; B aññatra ; both always

⁴ S¹⁻³ add ya

⁵ S¹⁻³ ye ca kho

ti|| Hīno ham asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| kim aññattha
yathābhūta dāssanā||

10-12 Aniccāya vedanāya|| Aniccāya saññāya||
Aniccehi sañkhārehi||

13 Aniccena viññāṇena dukkheṇa vipariṇāmadhammena
Seyyo ham asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham
asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| Hīno ham asmīti pi na
samanupassanti|| kim aññattha yathābhūta dāssanā||

14 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Soṇa || Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ
vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vā ti||

Aniccā bhante||

16-17 Saññā|| Sañkhārā||

18 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attā ti||

No etam bhante||

19 Tasmātiha Soṇa yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccu-
ppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumāṃ
vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbāṃ rū-
paṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti evam
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ||

20-22 Yā kāci vedanā¹ Yā kāci saññā¹ Ye keci
sañkhārā¹||

23 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ

¹ Complete in S¹.3

ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ va sukkhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇaṃ
Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam||

24 Evam passam Soṇa sutavā ariyasāvako rupasmim pi
nibbindati|| vedanāya pi nibbindati|| saññāya pi nibbindati||
saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati|| viññānasmim pi nibbindati||
Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati|| vimuttasmim
vimuttam iti ñāṇam hoti|| Khīnā jāti vusitaṃ brahmaca-
riyam kataṃ karaṇīyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

50 (8) Soṇo (2)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekaṃ
antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekaṃ antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇam gahapatiputtam
Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Ye ¹ keci Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Rūpaṃ na
pajānanti|| rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| rūpanirodhaṃ
na pajānanti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pajā-
nanti|| Vedanaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanāsamudayaṃ na
pajānanti|| vedanāsamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanāniro-
dhaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na
pajānanti|| Saññaṃ na pajānanti|| pe|| Saṅkhāre na pajā-
nanti|| saṅkhārasamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| saṅkhāraniro-
dhaṃ na pajānanti|| saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na
pajānanti|| Viññāṇaṃ na pajānanti|| viññāṇasamudayaṃ na
pajānanti|| viññāṇanirodhaṃ na pajānanti|| viññāṇanirodha-
gāminim paṭipadaṃ na pajānanti|| na me te Soṇa samaṇā
vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu
vā brāhmaṇasammata na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmañ-
ñatthaṃ vā brāhmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam
abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti||

5 Ye ca kho keci Soṇa ² samaṇā va brāhmaṇā vā Rūpaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ insert hi

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

pajānanti rūpasamudayam pajānanti rūpanirodham pajānanti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti|| Vedanam pajānanti|| pe|| Saññam pajānanti|| Saṅkhāre pajānanti|| Viññāṇam pajānanti|| viññāṇasamudayam pajānanti|| viññāṇanirodham pajānanti viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti|| te kho ¹ me Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu ca ² brāhmaṇasammata|| te ca panāyasmanto sāmāññatthaṃ ca brāhmaññatthaṃ ca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchi katvā upasampajja viharanti||

51 (9) Nandikkhaya (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca||

3 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṃ Aniccanti passati|| yāyaṃ ³ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhaya rāgakkhayā nandikkhaya|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ ⁴ suvimuttanti vuccati|||

4 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanaṃ Aniccā ti ⁵ passati|| yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhaya rāgakkhayā nandikkhaya|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|||

5 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saññam Aniccāti passati|| pe||

6 Anicce yeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkhāre Aniccāti passati|| Yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhaya rāgakkhayā nandikkhaya|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|||

7 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu viññāṇam Aniccanti passati|| Yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhaya rāgakkhayā nandikkhaya|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatīti|||

52 (10) Nandikkhaya (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹ ceva ; S³ vā

³ So B ; S¹⁻³ sāssa always

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit vimuttam always

⁵ B aniccanti

3 Rūpam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha rūpāniccātāñca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| rūpam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto rūpāniccātāñ ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto rūpasmiṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|||

4 Vedanam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha vedanāniccātāñca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| vedanam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto vedanāniccātāñca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto vedanāya nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|||

5 Saññam bhikkhave|||

6 Sañkhāre bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha sañkhārāniccātāñca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| sañkhāre bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto sañkhārāniccātāñca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto sañkhāresu nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|||

7 Viññāṇam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha viññāṇāniccātāñca¹ yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| viññāṇam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasikaronto viññāṇāniccātāñca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatiti|||

Attadīpavaggo pañcamaṃ|||

Tassuddānaṃ|||²

Attadīpā Paṭipadā|| dve ca honti Aniccātā||
Samanupassanā Khandhā|| dve Soṇa dve Nandikkhayena
cā ti|||

Mūlapaññāsakaṃ samattaṃ|||

Tassa mūlapaññāsakassa vaggassuddānaṃ³ |||

¹ All the MSS. have viññāṇa°

² S¹⁻³ tatra°

³ S¹⁻³ vagguddānaṃ

Nakulapitā Aniccā¹ ca||
 Bhārena Tumhākena ca||²
 Attadīpena paññāso||
 Pathamo tena vuccatiti||³

SECTION II MAJJHIMA-PAÑÑĀSA

CHAPTER I UPĀYAVAGGO PATHAMO

53 (1) *Upāyo*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Upāyo⁴ bhikkhave avimutto anupāyo vimutto|||

4 Rūpupāyam bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ
 tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatitṭhaṃ⁵ nandupaseva-
 naṃ⁶ virūlhiṃ vuddhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya|||⁷ Saṅkhārā-
 rammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ
 virūlhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya|||

5 Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya|| Aham aññatra rūpā
 aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi
 viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ⁸ vā
 vuddhiṃ vā virūlhiṃ vā vepullam vā⁹ paññāpessamīti
 netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati|||

6-10 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
 hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññā-
 ṇassa na hoti||| Vedanāya dhātuyā ce bhikkhave|||¹⁰
 Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhave||| Saṅkhāradhātuyā ce
 bhikkhave||| Viññāṇadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno
 rāgo pahīno hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ
 patitṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti|||

11 Tad apatitṭhitam viññāṇaṃ avirūlhaṃ anabhisañ-

¹ B °pitu anicco ² Omitted by B ³ S¹⁻³ pavuccatiti

⁴ B upayo always ⁵ S¹⁻³ °patitṭhaṃ always

⁶ B °secanam always ⁷ B adds || la||

⁸ S¹⁻³ uppattiṃ always ⁹ B omits the three later vā

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ add bhikkhuno always

khāraṇca¹ vimuttam|| vimuttattā ʔhitam ʔhitattā santusitam
santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva
parinibbāyati|| Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam kataṃ
karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

54 (2) *Bījam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pañcimāni bhikkhave bījajātāni|| Katamāni pañca||
Mūlabījaṃ khandhabījaṃ aggabījaṃ phalubījaṃ² bījabī-
jaññeva pañcamaṃ||

4 Imāni cassu³ bhikkhave pañcabījajātāni akhaṇḍāni
apūtini⁴ avātātapahatāni sārādāni⁵ sukhasayitāni pathavī
ca nāssa āpo ca nāssa|| Apī nu imāni⁶ bhikkhave pañca-
bījajātāni vuddhiṃ virūlhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyyunti⁷||

No hetam bhante||

5 Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañcabījajātāni khaṇḍāni
pūtini vātātapahatāni sārādāni na sukhasayitāni pathavī ca
assa āpo ca assa|| Apī nu imāni bhikkhave pañcabījajātāni
vuddhiṃ virūlhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyyunti||

No hetam bhante||⁸

6 Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañcabījajātāni akhaṇḍāni|| la||
sukhasayitāni pathavī ca assa āpo ca assa|| apī nu imāni
bhikkhave pañcabījajātāni vuddhiṃ virūlhiṃ vepullam
āpajjeyyunti||

Evam bhante||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pathavīdhātu evaṃ catasso
viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo daṭṭhabbā|| seyyathāpi bhikkhave āpo-
dhātu evaṃ nandirāgo daṭṭhabbo|| seyyathāpi bhikkhave
pañcabījajātāni evaṃ viññāṇam sāhāraṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ||

8 Rūpupāyam vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānam

¹ S¹⁻³ °saṅkhacca

² S³ phala°; this word S¹⁻³ put before agga°

³ S¹⁻³ cassa always

⁴ Missing here in S¹⁻³

⁵ So B and S¹; S³ sārādāni always ⁶ B numāni always.

⁷ B āpajjeyyanti always

⁸ This paragraph (5) is omitted in B

tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ
vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya||

9 Vedanupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave viññānaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ
tiṭṭheyya|| la|| nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam
āpajjeyya||

10 Saññupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave|| pe||

11 Saṅkhārūpāyaṃ vā bhikkhave viññānaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ
tiṭṭheyya saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatitṭhaṃ nandu-
pasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya||

12 Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya|| Abam aññatra rūpā
aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi
viññānaṃssa āgaṭiṃ vā gaṭiṃ vā cutiṃ vā¹ upapattiṃ vā
vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullam vā² paññāpessāmīti
netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati||

13 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññā-
naṃssa na hoti||

14-16 Vedanādhātuyā ce|| Saññādhātuyā ce|| Saṅkhā-
radhātuyā ce||

17 Viññānadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññā-
naṃssa na hoti||

18 Tad apatitṭhitaṃ viññānaṃ avirūḷhiṃ anabhi-
saṅkhāraṇca³ vimuttaṃ|| vimuttattā ṭhitaṃ ṭhitattā santu-
sitam santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ paccat-
taññeva parinibbāyati|| Khīnā jāti|| la|| nāparam
itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

55 (3) Udānaṃ

1 Sāvatthiyaṃ||

2 Tatra⁴ kho Bhagavā udānaṃ udānesi|| No cassa⁵
no ca me siyā na bhavissati⁶ na me bhavissatīti|| Evam

¹ S¹⁻³ put cutiṃ vā after uppattiṃ vā, instead of vuddhiṃ
vā, which is, consequently, missing

² B omits the two later vā ³ S¹⁻³ o saṅkhacca as above

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert —voca—

⁵ B cassaṃ always; S¹⁻³ once (in paragraph 16)

⁶ B nābhavissa always

adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni ¹ saññojanānīti||

3 Evam vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Yathā katham pana bhante no cassa no ca me siyā nābhavissa na me bhavissatīti evam adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvi|| la|| sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānam|| Vedanam|| ² Saññam|| Saṅkhāre|| ² Viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantam vā attānam attani vā viññāṇam viññāṇasmim vā attanam||

5 So aniccam rūpam Aniccam rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| aniccam vedanam Aniccā vedanāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| aniccam saññam||| ³ anicce saṅkhāre Aniccā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| aniccam viññāṇam Aniccam viññāṇanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

6 Dukkham rūpam Dukkham rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| dukkham vedanam|| ² dukkham saññam|| dukkhe saṅkhāre|| ² dukkham viññāṇam Dukkham viññāṇanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

7 Anattam rūpam Anattā rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| anattam vedanam Anattā vedanāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| anattam saññam||| ³ anatte saṅkhāre Anattā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| anattam viññāṇam Anattam viññāṇanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

8 Saṅkhatam rūpam Saṅkhatam rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| saṅkhatam vedanam|| ² saṅkhatam saññam|| saṅkhate saṅkhāre|| ² saṅkhatam viññāṇam Saṅkhatam viññāṇanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

9 Rūpam vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| Vedanā vibhavissati|| ⁴ Saññā vibhavissati|| Saṅkhārā vibhavissanti|| ⁴ Viññāṇam vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

¹ S¹⁻³ vimuccamāno . . . chindeyyorambhāgiyāni always ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ Complete in B

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³; S³ has always bhavissati omitting vi

10 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto|| sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati|| la|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| na viññāṇam attato samanupassati||

11 So aniccaṃ rūpam Aniccaṃ rūpanti yatthābhūtaṃ pajānāti, aniccaṃ vedanaṃ|| aniccaṃ saññaṃ|| anicce saṅkhāre|| aniccaṃ viññāṇam Aniccaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

12 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Dukkhaṃ viññāṇam||

13 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Anattaṃ viññāṇam||

14 Saṅkhatam rūpam|| la|| Saṅkhatam viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

15 Rūpaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| Vedanā|| Saññā, Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇam vibhavissatīti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

16 So rūpassa vibhavā vedanāya vibhavā saññāya vibhavā saṅkhārānaṃ vibhavā viññāṇassa vibhavā evaṃ kho¹ bhikkhu No cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti evaṃ adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

17 Evaṃ adhimuccamāno² bhante bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

Katham pana bhante jānato katham passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti||

18 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano atasitāye³ ṭhāne tāsam āpajjati|| tāsō heso⁴ bhikkhu assutavato puthujjanaṃ No cassa⁵ no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti||⁶

19 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhu ariyasāvako atasitāye ṭhāne na tāsam āpajjati|| na heso bhikkhu tāsō sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ No cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert bhikkhu—

² S¹⁻³ vuccamāno

³ S¹⁻³ attasi° always ⁴ B hesā always ⁵ S¹⁻³ nevassa

⁶ B bhavissati here and further on

20 Rūpupāyaṃ vā bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatitṭham nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya|||

21-22 Vedanupāyaṃ vā bhikkhu|| Saññupāyaṃ vā bhikkhu|||

23 Saṅkhārupāyaṃ vā bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhāmanaṃ tiṭṭheyya|| saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatitṭham nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya|||

24 So bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya||| Aham aññatra rūpā¹ aññatra vedanāya² aññatra saṅkhārehi³ viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūhiṃ vā vepullam vā⁴ paññāpessāmiti netam thānaṃ vijjati|||

25 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhu⁵ bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññānassa na hoti|||

26 Vedanādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno|||

27 Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno|||

28 Saṅkhāradhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno|||

29 Viññāṇadhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññānassa na hoti|||⁶

30 Tad apatitṭhitam viññāṇaṃ avirūḷham anabhisaṅkhāraṇca vimuttaṃ|| vimuttattā tṭhitam|| tṭhitattā santusitaṃ|| santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati||| Khīṇā jāti|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

31 Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayā hotīti|||

56 (4) *Upādānaṃ parivaṭṭam*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pañcīme bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|||

Katame pañca||| Seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho-

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ S³ inserts aññatra

⁴ B omits the two later vā

⁵ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave here and in 26-29

⁶ The paragraphs 26, 27, 28 are complete in S¹⁻³

vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhāru-
pādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho||

4 Yāva kivañcāham bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkhandhe
catuparivaṭṭam yathābhūtam nābbhaññāsīm|| neva tāvā-
ham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassa-
maṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya devamanussāya anuttaram sam-
māsambodhim abhisambuddhoti¹ paccaññāsīm||

5 Yato ca kho ham bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkandhe
catuparivaṭṭam yathābhūtam abbhaññāsīm atbāham bhik-
khave sadevake loke|| pa|| sadevamanussāya anuttaram
sambodhim abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsīm||

6 Kathaṃ² catuparivaṭṭam|| Rūpam abbhaññāsīm||
rūpasamudayam abbhaññāsīm|| rūpanirodham abbhaññā-
sīm|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abbhaññāsīm||
Vedanam|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānam abbhaññā-
sīm|| viññānanirodham abbhaññāsīm|| viññānanirodham
abbhaññāsīm|| viññānanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abbhañ-
ñāsīm||

7 Katamañca bhikkhave rūpam|| Cattāro ca³ mahā-
bhūtā catunnam ca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpam idaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave rūpam|| Āhārasamudayā rūpasamu-
dayo|| āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo
aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā⁴ seyyathī-
dam sammādiṭṭhi|| la|| sammāsamādhi||

8 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ
rūpanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭi-
padam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya
paṭipannā te supatipatipannā|| ye supatipannā te⁴ imasmim
dhammavinaye gādhanti||

9 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
rūpam abhiññāya|| pa|| evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭi-
padam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya⁵ virāgāya⁵ nirodhāya⁵
anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino||
ye kevalino vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

10 Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā|| Chayime bhikkhave

¹ S¹⁻³ omit ti always

² B inserts ca

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit ye^o te

⁵ B omit ya

vedanākāyā|| cakkhusamphassajā vedanā|| sotasamphassajā vedanā|| ghānasamphassajā|| jivhāsamphassajā|| kāya-samphassajā|| manosamphassajā vedanā|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave vedanā||| Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo phassanirodhā vedanānirodho||| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipādā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|||

11 Ye hi ¹ keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya evam vedanāya samudayam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodham abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti||

12 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya|| pa|| evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| pa|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya|||

13-15 Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā||| Chayime bhikkhave saññākāyā|| rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā ayam vuccati saññā||| Phassasamudayā saññāsamudayo phassanirodhā saññānirodho||| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saññānirodhagāminī paṭipādā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī||| la|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya|||

16 Katamā ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā||| Chayime bhikkhave cetanākāyā|| rūpasañcetanā saddasañcetanā gandhasañcetanā rasasañcetanā phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā dhammasañcetanā ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā||| Phassasamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo|| phassanirodhā saṅkhāranirodho||| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipādā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|||

17 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evam saṅkhārasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodham abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya saṅkhārānam nibbidāya

virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti||

18 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ¹ tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

19 Katamañ ca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ|| Chayime bhikkhave viññāṇakāyā|| cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghānavīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ|| Nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo|| nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathīdam sammādiṭṭhi pe|| sammāsamādhi||

20 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti||

21 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāyāti||

57 (5) Sattaṭṭhāna

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Sattaṭṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tivadhūpaparikkhī imasmiṃ dhammavinaye kevalī vusitavā uttamapuriso ti vuccati||

4 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sattaṭṭhānakusalo hoti||

¹ S¹⁻³ vaḍḍaṃ here only

5 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpam pajānāti|| rūpasamudayam pajānāti|| rūpanirodham pajānāti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|| rūpassa assādam pajānāti|| rūpassa ādinavam pajānāti|| rūpassa nissaraṇam pajānāti

6-8 Vedanam pajānāti||¹ Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||¹

9 Viññāṇam pajānāti|| viññāṇasamudayam pajānāti|| viññāṇanirodham pajānāti|| viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||² viññāṇassa assādam pajānāti|| viññāṇassa ādinavam pajānāti|| viññāṇassa nissaraṇam pajānāti|||

10 Katamañ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ||| Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpaṃ|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave rūpaṃ||| Āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo|| āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho||| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidam sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi|||

11 Yaṃ rūpam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam ayaṃ rūpassā assādo|| yaṃ rūpam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam ayaṃ rūpassa ādinavo|| yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ|||

12 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpassa assādam³ abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmiṃ vinaye gādhanti|||

13 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodham abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpassa assādam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa

¹ Complete in S¹.3

² S¹.3 insert here rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti

³ Repeated in S¹ here and in No. 13

nissaraṇam abhiññāya¹ rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā
anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te keva-
lino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

14 Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā||

Cha yime bhikkhave vedanākāyā|| cakkhusamphassajā
vedanā|| la|| manosamphassajā vedanā|| ayam vuccati
bhikkhave vedanā|| Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo||
phassanirodhā vedanānirodho|| ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko
maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sam-
māditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī||

16 Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam
ayam vedanāya² assādo|| Yaṃ³ vedanā aniccā dukkhā
vipariṇāmadhammā ayam vedanāya ādīnavo|| yo vedanāya
chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ vedanāya
nissaraṇam||

17 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
vedanam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya samudayam abhiññāya
evaṃ vedanānirodham abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodhagā-
minim paṭipadam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya assādam
abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya ādīnavam abhiññāya evaṃ
vedanāya nissaraṇam abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya
virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipaṇṇā te supaṭipaṇṇā|| ye supaṭi-
paṇṇā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||

18 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya|| la|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi pañ-
ñāpanāya||

19-21 Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā|| Cha yime bhik-
khava saññākāyā|| rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā
rasasaññā poṭṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā ayam vuccati
bhikkhave saññā|| pe||⁴ vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññā-
panāya||⁵

22 Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Cha yime bhik-
khava cetanākāyā|| rūpasañcetanā|| pa|| dhammasañ-
cetanā|| ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Phassasamu-
dayā saṅkhārasamudayo|| phassasamudayā saṅkhāraniro-

¹ S¹⁻³ insert evaṃ

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ B yā

⁴ Complete in B

⁵ S¹⁻³ add —pe—

dho|| ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodha-
gāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsa-
mādhī||

23 Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ
ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ assādo|| ye saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā
vipariṇāmadhammā ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ ādinavo|| yo
saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ
saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ||

24-25 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ
abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodham abhiññāya evaṃ
saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadam abhiññāya|| la||
saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā
te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim dhamma-
vinaye gādhanti|| la|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

26 Katamaṅ ca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ|| Cha yime bhik-
khave viññāṇakāyā|| cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghāna-
vīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ||
idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ|| Nāmarūpasamu-
dayā viññāṇasamudayo|| nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇani-
rodho|| ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodha-
gāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammā-
samādhī||

27 Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ
ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo|| yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ
vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayaṃ¹ viññāṇassa ādinavo|| yo
viññāṇasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ
viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ||

28 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya
evaṃ viññāṇanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodha-
gāminiṃ paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ viññāṇassa assādaṃ
abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa ādinavaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ
viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya² viññāṇassa nibbidāya
virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭi-
pannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² S¹⁻³ insert evaṃ as in No. 13 above

29 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim patipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ viññāṇassa assādam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇam abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

30 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sattaṭṭhānakusalo hoti||

31 Kathaṅ ca ¹ bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhātuso upaparikkhati|| āyatanaso upaparikkhati|| paṭiccasamuppādaso upaparikkhati||

Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti||

32 Sattaṭṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī imasmiṃ dhammavinaye kevalī vusitavā uttama-purisoti vuccatī||

58 (6) Sambuddho

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati|| Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimutto ti vuccati||

4 Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho vedanā ² nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati|| Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto vedanāya nibbidā|| la|| vimutto ti vuccati||

5-7 Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho saññāya ³|| saṅkhārānaṃ ⁴|| viññāṇassa ⁵ nibbidā virāgā

¹ B katamaṃca

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ S¹⁻³ paññāya; this article is abridged in S¹⁻³

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ viññāṇasmiṃ

nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati||
 Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto viññāṇassa nibbidā
 virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimutto ti vuccati||

8 Tatra kho ¹ bhikkhave ko viseso ko adhippāyoso ² kiṃ
 nānākaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa
 paññāvimuttena bhikkhunā ti||

9 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavannet-
 tikā Bhagavampaṭisaraṇā|| sādhu vata bhante Bhagavan-
 taññeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho|| Bhagavato sutvā
 bhikkhū dhāressantīti||

Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha
 bhāsissāmīti||

Evam bhante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum||

10 Bhagavā etad avoca||

Tathāgato bhikkhave arahamṃ sammāsambuddho anup-
 pannassa maggassa uppādetā asaṅjātassa maggassa saṅ-
 jānetā anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā maggaññū magga-
 vidū maggakovido|| Maggānugā ca bhikkhave etarahi
 sāvakā viharanti pacchāsamannāgatā||

11 Ayamṃ kho bhikkhave viseso ayam adhippāyoso idaṃ
 nānākaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa
 paññāvimuttena bhikkhunā ti||

59 (7) Pañca

1 Bārāṇasiyaṃ nidānaṃ Migadāye ³||

2-3 Tatra kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi||
 la|| etad avoca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā|| rūpañ ca bhikkhave attā
 abhavissa nayidaṃ rūpaṃ ābādhāya saṃvatteyya|| labbhettha
 ca rūpe Evaṃ me rūpaṃ hotu evaṃ me rūpaṃ mā aho
 sīti||

4 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ anattā tasmā rūpaṃ
 ābādhāya saṃvattati|| na ca labbhati rūpe Evaṃ me rūpaṃ
 hotu evaṃ me rūpaṃ mā ahosīti||

5 Vedanā anattā|| vedanā ca hidam bhikkhave attā
 abhavissa na yidaṃ vedanā ābādhāya saṃvatteyya|| lab-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² S¹ omits so ³ Complete in S¹⁻³

bhetha ca vedanāya Evaṃ me vedanā hotu¹ evaṃ me vedanā mā ahoṣīti|||

6 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave vedanā anattā tasmā vedanā ābādhāya saṃvattati|| na ca labbhati vedanāya Evaṃ me vedanā hotu evaṃ me vedanā mā ahoṣīti|||

7 Saññā anattā|||

8 Saṅkhārā anattā|| saṅkhārā ca hidam bhikkhave attā abhavissaṃsu²|| na yidaṃ saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvatteyyuṃ|| labbhetha ca saṅkhāresu Evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesunti||

9 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave saṅkhārā anattā tasmā saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvattanti|| na ca³ labbhati saṅkhāresu Evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesunti|||

10 Viññāṇam anattā|| viññāṇaṃ hidam bhikkhave attā abhaviṣṣa na yidaṃ viññāṇam ābādhāya saṃvatteyya|| labbhetha ca viññāṇe Evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ hotu evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ mā ahoṣīti|||

11 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave viññāṇam anattā tasmā viññāṇam ābādhāya saṃvattati|| na ca labbhati viññāṇe Evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ hotu evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ mā ahoṣīti|||

12 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante⁴|||

13-15 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

16 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ °labbhethañca vedanā hotu°

² S¹⁻³ abhaviṃsu always

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ add —pe—

Dukkham bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇānadhammam kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

17 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-
paccuppannam ajjhattam¹ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā panītaṃ vā|| yaṃ² dūre santike
vā sabbam rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me
so attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
daṭṭhabbam||

18 Yā kāci vedanā³||

19 Yā kāci saññā||

20 Ye keci saṅkhārā³||

21 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā
hīnaṃ vā panītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññā-
ṇaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||

22 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-
miṃ nibbindati|| vedanāya nibbindati|| saññāya⁴ saṅkhā-
resu⁴ viññāṇasmim⁴ nibbindati|| Nibbindaṃ virajjati
virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti||
Khīnā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ
nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

23 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhik-
khū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandaṃ⁵|| imasmim ca
pana veyyakaraṇasmim bhaññamāne pañcavaggiyānam
bhikkhūnam anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsū ti||

60 (8) Mahāli

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyam
viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyam||

2 Atha kho Mahāli⁶ Licchavi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-

¹ S¹⁻³ ajjhattā ² Missing in S¹⁻³ ³ Half complete in B

⁴ B repeats nibbindati ; S¹⁻³ add pi after each word

⁵ B °nandunti

⁶ S³ Mahāli in this paragraph only

kami|| la|| Ekam antam nisinno kho Mahāli Licchavi Bhagavantam etad avoca||

3 Puraṇo bhante Kassapo evam āha|| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti¹|| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā visujjhantīti|| Idha Bhagavā kim āhāti||

4 Atthi Mahāli hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti|| Atthi Mahāli hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā|| sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhantīti||

5 Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| katham sahetu-sapaccayā saṅkilissantīti||

6 Rūpaṇca hidam Mahāli ekantadukkhā abhaviṣṣa dukkhānupatitaṃ² dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmim sārājjeyyuṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena³ tasmā sattā rūpasmim sārājanti sārāgā⁴ saññujjanti saññogā saṅkilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| evam pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti ||

7 Vedanā ca hidam Mahāli ekantadukkhā abhaviṣṣa dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena|| nayidaṃ -sattā vedanāya sārājjeyyuṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli vedanā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena|| tasmā sattā vedanāya sārājanti sārāgā saññujjanti saññogā saṅkilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| evam pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||

8 Saññā ca hidam Mahāli||

9 Saṅkhārā ca hidam Mahāli ekantadukkhā abhaviṣṣa saṃsu⁵ dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena|| na yidaṃ sattā saṅkhāresu sārājjeyyuṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli saṅkhārā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakk-

¹ S¹ saṅkilesayanti here only ² S¹⁻³ ctitam here only

³ So B; S¹⁻³ avakkantaṃ sukhena always

⁴ S³ sarāgā always

⁵ S¹⁻³ abhaviṃsu

kantā anavakkantā dukkhena|| tasmā sattā saṅkhāresu sārājanti|| sārāgā saññujanti saññogā saṅkilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam saṅkilesāya|| evam pi kho sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||

10 Viññāṇaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekantadukkham abhaviṣṣa dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmim sārājeyyūṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmim sārājanti sārāgā saññujanti saññogā saṅkilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam saṅkilesāya|| evaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||

11 Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānam visuddhiyā|| kathaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhanti||

12 Rūpaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekantasukhaṃ abhaviṣṣa sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmim nibbindeyyūṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ dukkhaṃ¹ dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena||² tasmā sattā rūpasmim nibbindanti nibbindaṃ virajjanti virāgā visujjhanti||

Ayam kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam visuddhiyā|| evam pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhanti||

13 Vedanā ca hidam Mahāli ekantasukhā abhaviṣṣa|| la||

14 Saññā ca hidam Mahāli|| pe||

15 Viññāṇaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekantasukhaṃ abhaviṣṣa sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmim nibbindeyyūṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmim nibbindanti|| nibbindaṃ virajjanti virāgā visujjhanti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert rūpaṃ

² S¹⁻³ avakkantaṃ dukkhena always

16 Ayam kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ visudhiyā|| evaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhantīti||

61 (9) *Āditta*

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave ādittam|| vedanā ādittā|| saññā ādittā|| saṅkhārā ādittā|| viññānaṃ ādittam||

4 Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ nibbindati|| vedanāya pi||¹ saññāya pi||¹ saṅkhāresu pi||¹ viññānasmim pi nibbindati|| nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñānaṃ hoti||

5 Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

62 (10) *Niruttipatha*

1-2 Sāvattthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Tayo me bhikkhave niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṃkiṇṇā asaṃkiṇṇapubbā na saṃkiyanti² na saṃkiyissanti³ appaṭikuṭṭhā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi|| Katame tayo||

4 Yaṃ hi⁴ bhikkhave rūpam atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ|| ahoṣīti tassa saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassa samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

5 Yā vedanā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| ahoṣīti tassā saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassā samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassā paññatti|| Na tassā saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassā saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

6 Yā saññā||

7 Ye saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| ahesunti tesam saṅkhā|| ahesunti tesam samaññā|| ahesunti tesam paññatti|| Na tesam saṅkhā atthīti⁵|| na tesam saṅkhā bhavissatīti⁵||

¹ S^{1,3} repeat nibbindati

² Missing in S³

³ Omitted by S³; B samkiyyo; S¹ saññi^o here only; further on saṃkiy^o as S¹

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ So all the MSS.

8 Yam viññāṇam atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ|| ahoṣīti tassa saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassa samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatī||

9 Yam bhikkhave rūpaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| bhavissatī tassa saṅkhā|| bhavissatī tassa samaññā|| bhavissatī tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

10 Yā vedanā ajātā apātubhūtā|| bhavissatī tassā saṅkhā|| bhavissatī tassā samaññā|| bhavissatī tassā paññatti|| Na tassā saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassā saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

11 Yā saññā|| pe||

12 Ye saṅkhārā ajātā apātubhūtā|| bhavissantīti¹ tesam saṅkhā|| bhavissantīti¹ tesam samaññā|| bhavissantīti¹ tesam paññatti|| Na tesam saṅkhā atthīti²|| na tesam saṅkhā ahesun ti||

13 Yam viññāṇam ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| bhavissatī tassa saṅkhā|| bhavissatī tassa samaññā|| bhavissatī tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

14 Yam bhikkhave rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| atthīti³ tassa saṅkhā|| atthīti tassa samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatī||

15 Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā|| atthīti tassā saṅkhā|| atthīti tassā samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassā saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatī||

16 Yā saññā||

17 Ye saṅkhārā jātā pātubhūtā|| atthīti tesam saṅkhā|| atthīti² tesam samaññā|| atthīti² tesam paññatti|| na tesam saṅkhā ahesun ti|| na tesam saṅkhā bhavissantīti||

18 Yam viññāṇam jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| atthīti tassa saṅkhā|| atthīti tassa samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatī||

19 Ime kho bhikkhave tayo niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṃkiṇṇā asaṃkiṇṇapubbā na saṃkiyant

¹ B bhavissatīti

² So all the MSS.

³ S¹⁻³ atthi

na samkīyissanti appaṭīkuṭṭhā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viñ-
ñūhi|||

20 Ye pi te bhikkhave ahesuṃ ukkalāvassabhaññā
ahetuvādā¹ akiriyaṇā natthikavādā|| te pi me tayo niru-
tīpathe adhivacanapathe paññattīpathe na garahitabbam
na patikkosītabbam amaññimsu|||

Taṃ kissa hetu|| nindāvyārosa-upārambhabhayā ti|||

Majjhima-paṇṇāsakassa² upāyavaggo
paṭhamo³ |||

Tatruddānam|||⁴

Upāyo Bijam Udānam||

Upādānam⁵ parivaṭṭam||²

Sattaṭṭhānam ca² Sambuddho⁶

Pañca⁷ Mahāli Ādittā⁸

[Vaggo]⁹ Niruttīpathena¹⁰ cā ti|||¹¹

CHAPTER II ARAHATTAVAGGO DUTIYO

63 (1) *Upādiyamāno*

1 Sāvattī|| ārāme|||¹²

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-
kami|| upasañkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca||| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena
dhammaṃ desetu yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā
eko vūpakaṭṭho apamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti|||

4 Upādiyamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa anupādi-
yamāno mutto pāpimato ti|||

¹ B ahetukavādā

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ Omitted by S¹; S³ samatto

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ S¹⁻³ oṇaṇca

⁶ S¹⁻³ Buddho

⁷ S¹⁻³ add vaggi

⁸ S¹⁻³ oṭto

⁹ In B only

¹⁰ S¹ oṇaṇca

¹¹ S¹⁻³ vāti

¹² Complete in B; S¹ Sāvattī—tatra-voca—

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa| anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato¹||| Vedanam upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa|| anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato||| Saññāṃ² pe||| Saṅkhāre³ Viññāṇam upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmi|||

6 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa|| anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato||| Vedanam⁴ Saññāṃ⁵ Saṅkhāre⁶ Viññāṇam upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato|||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|||

7 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavatā bhāsītam abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā pakāmi|||

8 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajjanti|| tad anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsīti⁴ Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti abbhaññāsīti|||

9 Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti|||

64 (2) Maññamāno

1-2 Sāvatti⁵

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam

¹ S¹⁻³ add ti

² S¹⁻³ saññā

³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ B viharati

⁵ S¹⁻³ adds —ārāme— atha° nisīdi and so on

etad avoca|| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyan ti||

4 Maññamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato hoti||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇam maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇam maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho datṭhabbo ti||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññātarō ca so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti||

65 (3) Abhinandamāno

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyan ti||

4 Abhinandamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato ti||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho pana bhante abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇam abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavato saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| Rūpaṃ
kho bhikkhu abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa anabhi-
nandamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ||
Saṅkbāre|| Viññāṇam abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa
anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ
vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ
ahosīti||

66 (4) Aniccam

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca|| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pa|| atāpī pahitatto viharey-
yan ti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante aniccaṃ|| tatra me chando pahā-
tabbo|| Vedanā||¹ Saññā||¹ Saṅkhārā||² Viññāṇam
aniccam|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| Rūpaṃ
kho bhikkhu aniccaṃ|| tatra kho te chando pahātabbo||
Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam anic-
cam|| tatra kho te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ
vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti||

¹ S¹-3 add aniccā

² S¹-3 add —pe—

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ
ahosīti||

67 (5) *Dukkham*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ avoca|| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyaṃ
ti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu dukkhaṃ tatra te chando pahā-
tabboti||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsītassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante dukkhaṃ|| tatra me chando pahā-
tabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ
dukkhaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti||

7 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu|| sādhū kho tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti|| Rupaṃ
kho bhikkhu dukkhaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||
Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ||
tatra te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ
vitthārena atthaḍaṭṭhabboti||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ
ahosi||

68 (6) *Anatta*

1-3 Sāvatti||¹ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ avoca|| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyya-
yanti||

4 Yo kho bhikkhu anattā|| tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattā|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|| Vedanā|||¹ Saññā||¹ Saṅkhārā|||¹ Viññāṇam anattā|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti|||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||² Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu anattā|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam anattā³ tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa kho bhikkhave mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti|||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣīti|||

69 (7) Anattaniya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| vihareyyan ti|||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ⁴ tatra te chando pahātabbo ti|||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattaniyaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||| Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇam anattaniyaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa khvābam bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti|||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

¹ S¹⁻³ add anattā

² S¹⁻³ °nāsīti

³ S¹ anatta ; S³ anattaṃ

⁴ So B ; S¹⁻³ anattaneyyam, both always

Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam anattaniyam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evam vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti||

8-9 Atha|| pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahosīti||

70 (8) *Rajanīyasaṅghitam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārame|| Atha°||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhu bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammam desetu yaṃ aham Bhagavato dhammam sutvā|| pa|| vibareyyan ti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rajanīyasaṅghitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo ti||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante rajanīyasaṅghitam|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam rajanīyasaṅghitam|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evam vitthārena attham ājānāmī ti||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu rajanīyasaṅghitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam rajanīyasaṅghitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhave mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evam vitthārena attho daṭṭhabo ti||

8-9 Atha|| la|| Aññataro ca so bhikkhu arahatam ahosīti||

71 (9) *Rādha*

1 Sāvatti|| ārame||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Rādho yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-

kami|| upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontīti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rādhā rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā||; Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| la|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

9 Evaṃ kho Rādhā jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāramānānusayā na hontīti||

10 ||la|| Aññataro ca panāyasmā Rādhō arahataṃ ahositi||

72 (10) *Surādha*

1 Savatthi|| ārāme¹||

2-3 Atha kho āyasmā Surādhō² Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ³ mānasaṃ hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ suvimuttan ti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Surādha rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| la|| yaṃ dūre vā⁴ santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā||

¹ Missing in B ² S¹⁻³ insert yena Bhagavā^o nisinno kho

³ S¹⁻³ omit ṃ

⁴ In S³ only

8 Yam kiñci viññānam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
pañītaṃ vā yam dūre santike vā [sabbā vedanā|| la|| sabbā
saññā|| sābhe sañkhārā||]¹ sabbam viññānam Netam mama
neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti||

9 Evaṃ kho² Surādha jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññānake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
manaṃkāramānāpagataṃ mānaṃ hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantaṃ³ suvimuttanti||

10 ||pa|| Aññataro ca panāyasmā Surādho arahatam
ahosīti||⁴

Arahatta-vaggo dutiyo||⁵

Tatruddānam||⁶

Upādiya-Maññamānā⁷

Athābhinandamāno ca||⁸

Aniccam Dukkham Anattā ca||

Anattaniyaṃ⁹ Rajaniyasaṅghitaṃ||

Rādha-Surādheṇa te dasā ti||¹⁰

CHAPTER III KHAJJANIYAVAGGO TATIYO

73 (1) *Assādo*

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca||¹¹

3 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano rūpassa assādañca
ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

4-6 Vedanāya||¹² Saññāya|| Sañkhārānaṃ||¹²

7 Viññānaṃ assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇam ca yathā-
bhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

8-12 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako Rūpassa||¹³

¹ In B only ² Missing in B ³ B inserts santam

⁴ Paragraph 10 is to be found in B only

⁵ S¹⁻³ samatto instead of dutiyo ⁶ B omits tatr

⁷ S¹⁻³ uppāda^o; S³ omāna ⁸ S¹⁻³ athopinandaṇā

⁹ S¹⁻³ oneyyam ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ Rādhāsuraḍheṇa pūrito vaggo

¹¹ Tatra—voca is to be found in S¹⁻³ only, always

¹² Complete in S¹⁻³ ¹³ Complete in B

Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Sankhārānam¹ Viññānassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānātīti||

74 (2) *Samudayo* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtam na pajānāti|||

4-6 Vedanāya|||¹ Saññāya||| Sankhārānam|||

7 Viññāṇassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtam na pajānāti|||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtam pajānāti|||

9-11 Vedanāya|||¹ Saññāya||| Sankhārānam|||¹

12 Viññāṇassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtam pajānātīti|||

75 (3) *Samudayo* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Sutavā bhikkhave ariyasāvako² rūpassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtam pajānāti|||

4-6 Vedanāya|| pe|| Saññāya|| Sankhārānam|||

7 Viññāṇassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtam pajānātīti|||³

76 (4) *Arahanta* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkham|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netam

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit sutavā° °sāvako

³ This sutta is the mere repetition of the numbers 8-12 of the preceding

mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam¹||

4-6 Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||²

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam||

8 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi||³ saññāya pi||³ saṅkhāresu pi||³ viññāṇasmim pi nibbindati||

9 Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| Khīnā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyam kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

10 Yāvatā bhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvatā bhavaggaṃ ete aggā ete seṭṭhā lokasmim yad idam arahanto ti||

11 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idaṃ vatvā⁴ Sugato athāparam etad avoca satthā||

12 Sukhino vata arahanto|| taṇhā tesam na vijjati|| Asmimāno samucchinnō|| mohajālaṃ padālitam || 1 ||

Anejanto anuppattā|| cittaṃ tesam anāvilam|| loke anupalittā te|| brahmabhūtā anāsavā|| 2 ||

Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya|| sattaśaddhammagocarā|| paṣaṃsiyā sappurisā|| puttā buddhassa orasā|| 3 ||

Sattaratanasampannā|| tisu sikkhāsu sikkhitā|| Anu vicaranti mahāvīrā|| pahīnabhayabheravā|| 4 ||

Dasahaṅgehi⁵ sampannā|| mahānāgā samāhitā|| ete kho seṭṭhā lokasmim|| taṇhā tesam na vijjati|| 5 ||

Asekhañāṇam uppannaṃ|| antimo yam⁶ samussayo|| Yo sāro brahmacariyassa|| tasmim aparapaccayā || 6 ||

¹ S¹⁻³ disvā, here only

² Complete in S¹⁻³, vedanā saññā being omitted

³ S¹⁻³ repeat nibbindati

⁴ B adds ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ dasaṅgehi, further on dasahaṅgehi

⁶ B antimassa

Vidhāsu na vikampanti|| vippanuttā¹ punabbhavā||
dantabhūmim anuppattā|| te loke vijitāvino || 7 ||

Uddham tiriyaṃ apācīnaṃ|| nandi tesam na vijjati||
nandanti te sīhanādaṃ|| Buddhā loke anuttarāti² || 8 ||

77 (5) *Arahanta* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ
yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama
neso ham asmi na me so attā ti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññaya daṭṭhabbaṃ||

4-7 Vedanā^o daṭṭhabbaṃ||³

8 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| sañkhāresu pi||
viññānasmim pi nibbindati||

9 Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim
vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahma-
cariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti||

10 Yāvata bhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvata bhavaggaṃ ete
aggā ete saṭṭhā lokasmim yad idam arahanto ti||⁴

78 (7) *Siha* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Siho bhikkhave migarājā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ āsayā nik-
khamati|| āsayā nikkhamitvā vijambhati|| vijambhitvā
samantā catuddisā anuviloketi|| samantā catuddisā anuvi-
loketvā tikkhattum⁵ sīhanādaṃ nadati|| tikkhattum⁵
sīhanādaṃ naditvā gocarāya pakkamati||

¹ B inserts na

² B buddho^o—anuttaro^o

³ As in the preceding ; missing in B

⁴ S¹⁻³ add the verses of the preceding, the first two being reduced to one in this way :

Sukhino vata arahanto mohajālaṃ padālitaṃ||

Loko (*sic*) anupalittā te brahmabhūtā anāsavaṃ||

⁵ B dvikkhattum

4 Ye ¹ keci bhikkhave tiracchānagatā paṇā sīhassa migarañño nadato saddam suṇanti yebuyyena bhayaṃ samvegamaṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti|| bilaṃ bilāsayaṃ pavisanti|| dakamaṃ dakāsayaṃ pavisanti|| vanamaṃ vanāsayaṃ pavisanti|| ākāsaṃ pakkhino bhajanti||

5 Ye pi te bhikkhave rañño nāgā gāma-nigama-rājadhānīsu dalhehi yottehi ² baddhā|| te pi tāni bandhanāni samchinditvā sampadāletvā bhītā muttakarisaṃ mocantā ³ yena vā tena vā palāyanti||

6 Evam mahiddhiko ⁴ kho bhikkhave sīho migarājā tiracchānagatānam paṇānam evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānubhāvo||

7 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yadā Tathāgato loka uppajjati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussaṇāmaṃ Buddho Bhāgavā so dhammaṃ deseti|| Iti rūpam itirūpassa samudayo itirūpassa atthagamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti saññā|| Iti saṅkhārā|| ⁵ Iti viññāṇaṃ itiviññāṇasamudayo itiviññāṇassa atthagamo|| ⁶

8 Ye pi te bhikkhave devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā uccesu vimānesu ciratṭhitikā te pi kho ⁷ Tathāgatassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā yebhuyyena bhayaṃ samvegamaṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti|| Aniccā va kira bho mayaṃ samānā Niccamhāti amaññimha|| addhuvā va kira bho mayaṃ samānā Dhuvambā ti amaññimha|| asassatā va kira bho mayaṃ samānā Sassatambā ti amaññimha|| mayaṃ hi ⁸ kira bho aniccā addhuvā asassatā sakkāyapariyāpannā ti||

9 Evam mahiddhiko kho bhikkhave Tathāgato sadeva-kassa lokassa evaṃ mahesakkho evam mahānubhāvo ti||

10 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idamaṃ vatvāna ⁹ Sugato athāparam etad avoca satthā ¹⁰ ||

¹ B inserts hi ² S¹⁻³ varattehi ; S¹ adds bandhanehi

³ S¹⁻³ cajamānā ⁴ S¹⁻³ °iddhiyo ⁵ Complete in B

⁶ B adds iti

⁷ B omits kho

⁸ B pi

⁹ S³ vatvā

¹⁰ This paragraph is missing in B

11 Yadā buddho abhiññāya|| dhammacakkam pavattayi||
sadevakassa lokassa|| satthā appaṭipuggalo|| 1 ||

Sakkāyassa nirodham ca|| sakkāyassa ca sambhavam||
ariyam catthaṅgikam maggam|| dukkhūpasamagāminam|| 2 ||

Ye pi dīghāyukā devā|| vaṇṇavanto yasassino||
bhitā santā samāpādum|| sihassevitare migā|| 3 ||

Avitivattā sakkāyam ¹|| aniccā kira bho mayam||
Sutvā arahato vākyam|| vippanuttassa ² tādino ti|| 4 ||

79 (7) *Sīha* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavi-
hitam pubbenivāsam anussaramānā ³ anussaranti|| sabbe te
pañcupādānakkhandhe anussaranti etesam vā aññataram|||
[katame panca] ⁴|||

4 Evaṃrūpo ahoṣim atītam addhānanti|| iti vā hi bhik-
khave anussaramāno rūpaññeva anussarati||| Evaṃve-
dano ahoṣim atītam addhānanti|| iti vā bhikkhave anussa-
ramāno vedanaññeva anussarati||| Evaṃsaññī ⁵ ahoṣim
atītam addhānanti||| Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣim atītam
addhānanti||| Evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣim atītam addhānanti||
iti vā hi bhikkhave anussaramāno viññāṇam eva anussara-
ti|||

5 Kiñca bhikkhave rūpam vadetha||| Ruppatti kho
bhikkhave ⁶ tasmā rūpan ti vuccati||| Kena ruppatti|| sītena
pi ruppatti uḥhena pi ruppatti jighacchāya pi ruppatti pipā-
sāya pi ruppatti daṃsa-makasa-vātātapa-siriṃsapa-sam-
phassena ⁷ pi ruppatti|| ruppattīti kho bhikkhave tasmā
rūpan ti vuccāti|||

6 Kiñca bhikkhave vedanam vadetha|||

Vediyantīti ⁸ kho bhikkhave tasmā vedanā ti vuccati|||
kiñca vediyati|| sukham pi vediyati dukkham pi vediyati

¹ S¹⁻³ omit ṃ

² B vimuttassa

³ S¹ °saramānam (S³ -ṇam)

⁴ In B only

⁵ B °sañño

⁶ Missing in B

⁷ B °sarīsapa°

⁸ B vedaya° always

adukkbamasukham pi vediyati|| vediyatīti kho bhikkhave
tasmā vedanā ti vuccati|||

7 Kiñca bhikkhave saññam vadetha|||

Sañjānātīti kho bhikkhave tasmā saññā ti vuccati|| kiñca
sañjānāti|| nīlam pi sañjānāti pitakam pi sañjānāti lohita-
kam pi sañjānāti odātam pi sañjānāti|| sañjānātīti kho bhik-
khave tasmā saññā ti vuccati|||

8 Kiñca bhikkhave saṅkhāre vadetha||| Saṅkhatam abhi-
saṅkharontīti bhikkhave tasmā saṅkhārā ti vuccanti¹|||
Kiñca saṅkhatam abhisāṅkharontī|| rūpaṃ rūpattāya saṅ-
khatam abhisāṅkharontī vedanaṃ vedanattāya saṅkhatam
abhisāṅkharontī|| saññam saññattāya saṅkhatam abhisāṅ-
kharontī|| saṅkhāre saṅkhārattāya saṅkhatam abhisāṅ-
kharontī|| viññāṇam viññāṇattāya saṅkhatam abhisāṅ-
kharontī|| saṅkhatam abhisāṅkharontīti kho bhikkhave
tasmā saṅkhārā ti vuccanti|||

9 Kiñca bhikkhave viññāṇam vadetha||| vijānātīti kho
bhikkhave tasmā viññāṇan ti vuccati||| Kiñca vijānāti||
ambilam pi vijānāti|| tittakam pi vijānāti|| kaṭukam pi vi-
jānāti madhukam² pi vijānāti|| khārikam pi vijānāti|| akhāri-
kam pi vijānāti|| loṇakam pi vijānāti|| aloṇakam pi vijānāti||
vijānātīti kho bhikkhave tasmā viññāṇan ti vuccati|||

10 Tatra bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcika-
khati|||

11 Ahaṃ kho etarahi rūpena khajjāmi|| atītam paham³
addhānam evam eva rūpena khajjim⁴ seyyathāpi etarahi
paccuppanna rūpena khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pana anā-
gataṃ rūpaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ anāgataṃ paham addhānaṃ
evam eva rūpena khajjeyyaṃ seyyathāpi etarahi paccup-
panna rūpena khajjāmīti||| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītas-
miṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhi-
nandati|| paccuppanna rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya niro-
dhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

12 Ahaṃ kho etarahi vedanāya khajjāmi|| atītaṃ paham
addhānam evam eva vedanāya khajjim seyyathāpi etarahi

¹ B vuccati always

² B madhuram

³ B pāham always

⁴ B khajjam always

paccuppanāya vedanāya khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pana anāgatam vedanam abhinandeyyam anāgatam paham addhānam evam eva vedanāya khajjeyyam seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanāya vedanāya khajjāmīti|| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītāya vedanāya anapekho hoti|| anāgatam vedanam nābhinandati paccuppanāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

13 Ahaṃ kho etarahi saññāya khajjāmi||

14 Ahaṃ kho¹ etarahi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi|| atītam paham addhānam evam eva saṅkhārehi khajjīṃ seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pana anāgate saṅkhāre abhinandeyyam anāgatam paham addhānam evam eva saṅkhārehi khajjeyyam seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmīti|| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītesu saṅkhāresu anapekho hoti|| anāgate saṅkhāre nābhinandati|| paccuppanānam saṅkhārānam nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

15 Ahaṃ kho etarahi viññāṇena khajjāmi|| atītam pi addhānam evam eva viññāṇena khajjīṃ seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanena viññāṇena khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pana anāgatam viññāṇam abhinandeyyam anāgatam paham addhānam evam eva viññāṇena khajjeyyam seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanena viññāṇena khajjāmīti|| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekho hoti|| anāgatam viññāṇam nābhinandati|| paccuppanassa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti||

No etam bhante||

17-19 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sankhārā||

20 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti ||

Aniccaṃ bhante ti ||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ va taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti ||

Dukkhaṃ bhante ||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me
attāti ||

No hetam bhante ||

21 Tasmātiḃa bhikkhāve yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgata-
paccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā || yaṃ dūre santike vā
sabbhaṃ rūpaṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na me so
attāti || evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhab-
baṃ ||

22 Yā kāci vedanā || pe ||

23 Yā kāci saññā ||

24 Ye keci saṅkhārā ||

25 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ || la ||
yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbhaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso
haṃ asmi na meso attāti || evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ samma-
ppaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ ||

26 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako apacināti¹ no
ācināti² || pajahati na upādiyati || viseneti no usseneti³ ||
vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti⁴ ||

27 Kiñca apacināti no ācināti || Rūpaṃ apacināti no
ācināti || Vedanaṃ || Saññaṃ || Saṅkhāre || Viññāṇaṃ apaci-
nāti no acināti ||

28 Kiñcā pajahati na upādiyati || Rūpaṃ pajahati na
upādiyati || Vedanaṃ⁵ || Saññaṃ⁶ || Saṅkhāre⁵ || Viññāṇaṃ
pajahati na upādiyati ||

29 Kiñca viseneti na usseneti || Rūpaṃ viseneti na
usseneti || Vedanaṃ || Saññaṃ || Saṅkhāre || Viññāṇaṃ vise-
neti na usseneti ||

¹ S¹⁻³ apacināti (or apacinti) almost always

² S¹ ācināti (or ācinti); S³ repeats apacināti

³ B visineti no ussineti always

⁴ B vidhu—sandhupeti always

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ Sañña here and further on

30 Kiñca vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| Rūpaṃ vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| Vedanaṃ ¹|| Saññaṃ ²|| Sāṅkhāre ¹|| Viññānaṃ vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti||

31 Evam passam bhikkhave ³ sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-mim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi|| viññānasmim pi nibbindati|| Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati|| vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñaṇaṃ hoti|| Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

32 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu nevācināti ⁴ na apacināti|| apacinitvā t̥hito neva pajahati na upādiyati|| pajahitvā t̥hito neva vīseneti na usseneti|| vīsenetvā t̥hito neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti||

33 Vidhūpetvā t̥hito kiñca nevācināti na apacināti|| apacinitvā t̥hito rūpaṃ nevācināti na apacināti|| apacinitvā t̥hito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ ⁵|| saṅkhāre ¹|| viññānaṃ nevācināti na apacināti||

34 Apacinitvā t̥hito kiñca neva pajahati na upādiyati|| pajahitvā t̥hito rūpaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati|| pajahitvā t̥hito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati||

35 Pajahitvā t̥hito kiñca neva vīseneti na usseneti|| vīsenetvā t̥hito rūpaṃ neva vīseneti na usseneti|| vīsenetvā t̥hito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ neva vīseneti na usseneti||

36 Vīsenetvā t̥hito kiñca neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| vidhūpetvā t̥hito rūpaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| vidhūpetvā t̥hito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti||

37 Vidhūpetva t̥hito evaṃ vimuttacittaṃ ⁶ kho bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ sa-indakādevā ⁷ sabrahmakā sapajāpatikā ārakā-va namassanti||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu

⁴ So S¹ only; S³ B novācināti

⁵ S¹⁻³ vedanā sañña

⁶ S³ vimuttaṃ cittaṃ

⁷ So S³; S¹ saindā; B saindadevā

38 Namō te purisājañña|| namō te purisuttama||
Yassa tenābhijānāma|| yam pi nissāya jhāyasīti||

80 (8) Piṇḍolyam

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavat-
thusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā kismiñcid¹ eva pakaraṇe bhikkhu-
saṅghaṃ paṇāmetvā pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattaci-
varam ādāya Kapilavathuṃ² piṇḍāya pāvīsi||

3 Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam
piṇḍapātapatikkanto yena mahāvanam tenupasaṅkami
divāviharāya|| mahāvanam ajjhogahetvā veluvalatṭhitāya
mūle divāvihāram nisīdi||

4 Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ
cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi||

5 Mayā kho bhikkhu saṅgho pavāḷho³ santettha bhikkhū
navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ||
tesaṃ mamaṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattam siyā vipari-
ṇāmo|| Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaram
apassantassa siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo||

6 Evam evaṃ santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā
adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesaṃ mamaṃ⁴ apas-
santānaṃ siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo|| Seyyathāpi
nāma bijānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakam alabhantānaṃ siyā añña-
thattam siyā vipariṇāmo||

7 Evam eva santettha⁵ pa|| tesaṃ mamaṃ⁴ alabhantā-
naṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo|| Yam
nūnābaṃ yatheva maṣā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahīto
evam eva⁶ etarahi anuggaṇṇheyyaṃ bhikkhusaṅghanti||

8 Atha kho Brahmā sahampati Bhagavato cetasā ceto-
parivitaṅkam aññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso sam-
miñjitam vā bāham pasāreyya pasāritam vā bāham sam-
miñjeyya|| evam eva⁷ Brahmaloṅke antarāhito Bhagavato
purato pātur ahoṣi||

¹ S¹⁻³ kismiñcid

² S¹⁻³ vatthusmiṃ

³ B pavāḷho

⁴ S¹⁻³ mama

⁵ S¹⁻³ yantettha omitting evam eva

⁶ S¹⁻³ evaṃ

⁷ B S³ evaṃ

9 Atha kho Brahmā sahaṃpati ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Evam etam Bhagavā evam etam Sugata Bhagavatā bhante bhikkhusaṅgho pavāḷho|||

10 Santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ|| tesam Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||| Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaram apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|||

11 Evam eva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ|| tesam Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||| Seyyathāpi nāma bījānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabhantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|||

12 Evam eva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ|| tesam Bhagavantam alabhantānaṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|||

13 Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ|| yatheva bhante ¹ Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evam evaṃ etarahi anuggaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅghanti|||

14 Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena|||

15 Atha kho Brahmā sahaṃpati Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi|||²

16 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayam patisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Nigrodhārāmo tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi|| nisajja kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāyi³ yāthā te bhikkhū [ekavihakāya sārāj jāyamānarūpā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkameyyuṃ||

17 Te bhikkhū ⁴] ekavihakāya sārāj jāyamānarūpā⁵ yena

¹ In S³ only ² S¹⁻³ °dhāyimsu ³ B °saṅkharoti

⁴ The part between [] is missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ So S¹⁻³; B ekadīhikāyasārāj jāyamāna°; S¹ °mānaṃ

Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissaṃ || upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu. ||

11 Ekam antaṃ nisinne¹ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad
avoca || Antam idaṃ bhikkhave jīvikānaṃ yad idaṃ
piṇḍolyam || abhisāpāyaṃ² lokasmiṃ piṇḍolo vicarasi pat-
tapānīti³ taṃ ca kho evaṃ bhikkhave kulaputtā upenti
atthavasikā atthavasam paṭicca || neva rājābhinitā na corā-
bhinitā na iṇaṭṭhā na bhayaṭṭhā na jīvikā⁴ pakatā || Api ca
kho otiṇṇamhi⁴ jātiyā jarāya⁶ maraṇena sokehi paridevehi
dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi || dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapa-
reto⁷ || appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
antarakiriya paññāyethāti ||

19 Evaṃ pabbajito cāyaṃ bhikkhave kulaputto so ca
hoti abhijjālu kāmesu tibbasārāgo vyāpannacitto paduṭṭha-
manasaṅkappo muṭṭhassati asampajāno asamāhito vib-
bhantacitto pakatindriyo || Seyyathāpi bhikkhave chavā-
lātam⁸ ubhato padittam majjhe gūthagataṃ neva gāme
kaṭṭhattam⁹ pharati nārañṇe kaṭṭhattam pharati || tathū-
pamāham bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi gihibhogā ca
parihīno sāmāññatthañca na paripūreti ||

20 Tayo me bhikkhave akusalavitakkā kāmavitakko
vyāpādavitakko vihiṃsavitakko || ime ca kho bhikkhave tayo
akusalavitakkā kva¹⁰ aparisesā nirujjhanti || Catūsu vā¹¹
satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhita-citassa viharato animittaṃ vā
samādhiṃ¹² bhāvayato ||

21 Yāvañceidaṃ bhikkhave alam eva animitto samādhi
bhāvetuṃ || animitto bhikkhave samādhi bhāvito bahulīkato
mahapphalo hoti mahānisamsa ||

22 Dve mā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyo bhavadiṭṭhi ca¹³ vibhava-

¹ S¹⁻³ nisinnā

² S¹ osāpoyyam ; S³ osāpeyyam

³ B carasi pattapaṇī

⁴ B ājivikā

⁵ B otiṇṇamha ; S¹⁻³ okiṇṇāmbhi

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit ya

⁷ B otiṇṇā oparetā

⁸ So S¹ ; S³ jvalātam ; B savālatam (or chavo^o)

⁹ S¹⁻³ kaṭṭhatṭham further on kaṭṭhatṭham

¹⁰ S¹ ovitakkatam ; S³ ovitakkānam both omitting kva

¹¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

¹² B S³ omit ṃ

¹³ Missing in B

diṭṭhi ca|| Tatra kho ¹ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati Atthi nu kho ² kiñci lokasmiṃ yam aham upādiyamāno na vajjavā assan ti||

23 So evam pajānāti Natthi nu kho taṃ kiñci lokasmiṃ yam aham upādiyamāno na vajjavā assam ³|| ahaṃ hi ⁴ rupaññeva upādiyamāno upādiyeyyaṃ|| vedanaññeva ⁵|| saññāññeva ⁵|| sañkhāre yeva ⁵|| viññāṇaññeva upādiyamāno upādiyeyyaṃ||| Tassa me assa upādānapaccayā bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparideva-dukkhadomassupāyāsā sambhaveyyuṃ||| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo assa|||

24 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

25-28 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sañkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ sañkhitaṃ ⁶|| la||

29-30 Tasmātiha bhikkhave ⁷ evam passaṃ|| pa ⁸|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

81 (9) Pārileyya

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyam ⁹ viharati Ghositārāme|||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pat-tacīvaram ādāya Kosambim ¹⁰ piṇḍāya pāvīsī|| Kosambiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātapatikkanto sāmaṃ

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add taṃ

³ S¹⁻³ assanti so evam pajānāti

⁴ S¹⁻³ ca

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ niccam vā^o (complete)

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert Yam kiñci rūpaṃ^o datṭhabbaṃ (as in 7. 21-25)

⁸ S¹⁻³ insert sutavā ariyasārako^o (as in 4 8-9)

⁹ B kosambhi^o always

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ kosambiyam

10 Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi||| Kathaṃ nu kho jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā¹ āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti|||

11 Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā ceto parivitakkam aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi||| Vicayasō desito bhikkhāve mayā dhammo|| vicayasō desitā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā|| vicayasō desitā sammappadhānā|| vicayasō desitā cattāro iddhipādā|| vicayasō desitāni pañcindriyāni|| vicayasō desitāni pañcabalāni|| vicayasō desitāni² satta-bojjhaṅgāni²|| vicayasō desito ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo|| Evaṃ vicayasō kho³ desito bhikkhave⁴ mayā dhammo|||⁵

12 Evaṃ vicayasō desite kho bhikkhave mayā dhamme||⁶ atha panidhekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi||| Kathaṃ nu kho jānato⁷ kathaṃ passato⁷ anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti|||

13 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti|||

14 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adasavī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassavī|| la|| sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| yā kho pana bhikkhave sā⁸ samanupassanā saṅkhāro so⁹||| So pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabhavoti||| Avijjāsamphassa-jena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo¹⁰ so saṅkhāro||| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi kho saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭicca-samuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭicca-samuppannā|| sā pi vedānā||¹¹ so pi phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭicca-samuppanno|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭicca-samup-

¹ S¹⁻³ add ya

² B omits ni

³ Missing in S³

⁴ Missing in S¹

⁵ All the phrase is missing in B

⁶ S¹⁻³ have desito . . . dhammo a mere repetition of the preceding phrase

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert va

⁸ Missing in B

⁹ Missing in S¹⁻³ always

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ tatopjo here only

¹¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

pannā|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayoti||

17 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| api ca kho rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|| So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjāsamphassaena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro aniccō saṅkhato paṭicasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā|| pe|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭicasamuppannā|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayoti||

18 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attani rūpaṃ samanupassati|| yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|| So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjāsamphassaena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro||

Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro aniccō saṅkhato paṭicca samuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā||^{*} sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭicasamuppannā|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayoti||

19 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| na attani rūpaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so||

So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjāsamphassaena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro aniccō saṅkhato² paṭicasamuppanno|| sā pi

^{*} S^{1.3} add -pe

² There is a gap in S¹ from attānaṃ (in 19, l. 3) to saṅ

taṇhā|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato|| la|| āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

20 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ|| na attāni rūpaṃ|| na rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati||

21 Api ca kho vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| api ca kho vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attāni vedanaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati||

22-23 Api ca kho saññaṃ||¹ Api ca kho saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| api ca kho saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attāni saṅkhāre samanupassati|| api ca kho saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati||

24 Api ca kho viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| api ca kho viññānavantaṃ attānaṃ|| api ca kho attāni viññānaṃ|| api ca kho viññānasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|| So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno|| la|| kimpabhavo|| Avijjāsamphassaena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tato so saṅkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā|| pe|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| Evam pi² kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

25 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| na saññaṃ|| na saṅkhāre|| na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati||³

Api ca kho evaṃ ditṭhi hoti|| so attā so loko|| so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo ti||

Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave sassataditṭhi saṅkhāro so|| so pāna saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno|| pa|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

26 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ All is complete in S¹⁻³

vedanam|| na saññam|| na sañkhāre|| na viññānam attato samanupassati|| na pi hevam diṭṭhi hoti So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammoti||¹ Api ca kho evam diṭṭhi hoti No ca assam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatiti||

27 Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave uchedadiṭṭhi sañkhāro so|| so pana sañkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjāsambhassajena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so sañkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi sañkhāro anicco|| la|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānam khayoti||

28 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| na vedanam na saññam na sañkhāre na viññānam attato samanupassati|| la|| na viññānasmim attānam³ samanupassati||

Na pi evam diṭṭhi hoti So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammoti|| na pi evam diṭṭhi hoti No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatiti|| Api ca kho kaṅkhī hoti vicikicchī⁴ anitṭhāगतो⁵ saddhamme||

29 Yā kho⁶ pana sā bhikkhave kaṅkhitā vicikicchitā⁷ anitṭhāगतā saddhamme sañkhāro so|| so pana sañkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjā sambhassajena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so sañkhāro|| Iti⁸ kho bhikkhave so pi sañkhāro anicco sañkhato paṭiccasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā aniccā sañkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| sā pi vedanā aniccā sañkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| so pi phasso anicco sañkhato paṭiccasamuppanno|| sā pi avijjā aniccā sañkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā||

30 Evam kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānam khayoti||

¹ Much more complete in S¹⁻³ and occupying a large place

² B nābhavissam always

³ B attato

⁴ S¹ vevikicchī ; S³ veci^o

⁵ S³ anitṭhāगतो always

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁷ B kaṅkhatā vicikicchatā ; S¹ vevi^o ; S³ veci^o ⁸ B evam

82 (10) *Puṇṇamā*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena sadhim|||

2 Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase¹ puṇṇamāya rattiyā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto ajjhokāse nisinno hoti|||

3 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu utṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjalim pañāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Puccheyyāham bhante Bhagavantam kiñcid eva desaṃ sace me Bhagavā okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyāti|||

Tena hi tvaṃ bhikkhu sake āsane nisīditvā puccha yad ākaṅkhasīti|||

4 Evam bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā sake āsane nisīditvā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ime nu kho bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā|| seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandhoti|||

Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā|| seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| la|| viññānupādānakkhandhoti|||

5 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantam uttarim pañham apucchi|||² Ime kho pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā kimmūlakā ti|||

Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā chandamūlakā ti|||

6 Pa||³ Taññeva nu kho bhante upādānaṃ te pañcupādānakkhandhā udāhu aññatra⁴ pañcupādānakkhandehi⁵ upādānaṃ ti|||

Na kho bhikkhu taññeva upādānaṃ te pañcupādānak-

¹ B inserts puṇṇāya

² B pucchi here only

³ S¹⁻³ Sādhu^o apucchi

⁴ S³ atthaññatra

⁵ B pañcahi upā^o always

khandhā nāpi aññatra¹ pañcupādānakkhandehi upādānaṃ||
api ca yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ ti||

7 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| la|| uttarim pañham
apucchi|| Siyā pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhesu
chandarāgavemattatā² ti||

Siyā bhikkhu ti Bhagavā avoca|| Idha bhikkhu ekac-
cassa evaṃ hoti|| Evaṃrūpo siyam anāgatam addhānaṃ||
evaṃvedano siyam anāgatam addhānaṃ|| evaṃsaññī siyam
anāgatam addhānaṃ|| evaṃsañkhāro siyam anāgatam ad-
dhānaṃ|| evaṃviññāno siyam anāgatam addhānaṃ||
Evaṃ kho bhikkhu siyā pañcupādānakkhandhesu chanda-
rāgavemattatā ti||

8 Sādhu bhante ti kho³ so bhikkhu|| pe|| uttarim pañ-
ham apucchi|| Kittāvatā nu kho khandhānaṃ khandhā-
dhivacanaṃ ti||

Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhave rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ
ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumanṃ vā hīvaṃ
vā pañitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayaṃ vuccati rūpak-
khandho|| Yā kāci vedanā|| yā kāci saññā|| ye keci sañ-
khārā|| yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ
ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumanṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā pañitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayaṃ vuccati viññānak-
khandho|| Ettāvatā kho bhikkhu khandhānaṃ khandhā-
dhivacanaṃ ti||

9 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi|| Ko
nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo sañkhārakkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo viññānakhandhassa paññā-
panāyāti||

Cattāro kho bhikkhu mahābhūtā hetu cattāro mahābhūtā
paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| Phasso hetu
phasso paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| phasso
hetu phasso paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya||

¹ S¹⁻³ napi aññattha

² S¹⁻³ vemattā ti here only

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

phasso hetu phasso paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya||| Nāmarūpaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ paccayo viññāṅakkhandhassa paññāpanāyāti|||

10 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante sakkāyadit̥ṭhi¹ hotīti|||

Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme² avinito rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| pe|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||| Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāya dit̥ṭhi hotīti|||

11 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi||| Kathaṃ pana bhante sakkāyadit̥ṭhi na hotīti|||

Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ vā³ attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||| na vedanaṃ||| na saññaṃ||| na saṅkhāre||| na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati|| na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||| Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāyadit̥ṭhi na hotīti|||

12 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi||| Ko nu kho bhante rūpassa assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ|| ko vedanāya|| ko saññāya|| ko saṅkhārānaṃ|| ko viññāṇassa assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ ti|||

Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ paticca uppajjati sukhaṃ so manassaṃ ayaṃ rūpassa assādo|| yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavo|| yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ||| Yaṃ vedanaṃ paticca|||⁴ Yaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ add vici (S¹ —vivi—) kicchi here only

² B inserts su

³ S¹⁻³ omit vā everywhere

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

saññaṃ paṭicca|| Ye saṅkhāre paṭicca||¹ Yaṃ viññā-
ṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ viññā-
ṇassa assādo|| yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇā-
madhammaṃ ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnava|| yo viññāṇasmim
chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ viññāṇassa
nissaraṇaṃ ti||

13 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ
apuechi|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato
imasmim ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu
ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontiti||

Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhu rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ
ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam
mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| Evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati|| Yā kāci vedanā||
pe|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā|| Yaṃ kiñci
viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā
vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ
dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso ham
asmi na meso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappañ-
ñāya passati|| Evam kho bhikkhu jānato evam passato
imasmim ca² saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimit-
tesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontiti||

14 Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno
evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi|| Iti kira bho rūpaṃ
anattā|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇaṃ anattā|| anat-
takatāni kammāni katamattānaṃ³ phusissantīti||

15 Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā ceto pari-
vitakkaṃ aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi|| Thānaṃ kho pane-
taṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ⁴ idhekacco moghapuriso avidvā
avijjāgato taṇhādhipateyyena⁵ cetasā satthusāsaṇaṃ ati-
dhāvitabbaṃ maññeyya|| Iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā||
vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇaṃ anattā anattakatāni

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B inserts pana

³ B kammattānaṃ

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ taṇhādhipatena

CHAPTER IV THERAVAGGO CATUTTHO

83 (1) *Anando*

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando
Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme||¹

2 Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āmantesi Āvuso
bhikkhavo ti||

Āvuso ti kho ti bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccasso-
sum||

Āyasmā Anando etad avoca||

3 Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantāniputto² ambhākaṃ
navakānaṃ satam bahūpakāro hoti|| so amhe iminā
ovādēna ovadati Upādāya āvuso Ānanda asmīti hoti no
anupādāya||

4 Kiñca upādāya asmīti hoti no anupādāya||

Rūpaṃ upādāya asmīti hoti no anupādāya|| Vedanaṃ||
Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānaṃ upādāya asmīti hoti no
anupādāya||

5 Seyyathāpi āvuso Ānanda itthi vā puriso vā daharo
yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko³ ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte
acce vā udakapatte⁴ sakaṃ mukhanimittam paccavek-
khamāno upādāya passeyya no anupādāya|| Evam eva
kho āvuso Ānanda rūpaṃ upādāya asmīti hoti no anupā-
dāya|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ upādāya
asmīti hoti no anupādāya||

6 Tam kiṃ maññasi āvuso Ānanda Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ āvuso||⁵

7-10 Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānaṃ niccaṃ
vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ avuso||⁵

11 Tasmātiha|| pa||

12 Evam passaṃ|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

13 Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantāniputto ambhākaṃ

¹ B sāvattthi only

² S¹⁻³ Mantāṇi° always (S¹ Mantāṇi° here only)

³ B oḷātiyo ⁴ S¹⁻³ udakapatte ⁵ S¹⁻³ add yam panāniccaṃ°

navakānaṃ satam bahūpakāro hoti|| So amhe iminā ovādena ovadati|| idaṃ ca pana me āyasmato¹ Puṇṇassa Mantāniputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisameto ti||²

84 (2) *Tisso*

1 Savatthi|| ārāme||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato pitucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evam āroceti|| Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo|| disā pi me na pakkhāyanti|| dhammā pi maṃ na paṭibhanti|| thīnamiddhaṃ ca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati|| anabhirato ca brahmacariyaṃ carāmi hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti||

3 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkamiṃsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Āyasmā bhante Tisso Bhagavato pitucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evam āroceti|| || Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo|| disā pi me na pakkhāyanti|| dhammā pi maṃ na paṭibhanti|| thīnamiddhaṃ ca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati|| anabhirato ca brahmacariyaṃ carāmi|| hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti||

5 Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi|| || Ehi tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Tissaṃ bhikkhum āmantehi|| Satthā taṃ āvuso Tissa āmantetīti||

6 Evam bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Tisso tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Tissaṃ etad avoca|| || Satthā taṃ āvuso Tissa āmantetīti||

7 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Tisso tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Tissaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca|| || Saccaṃ kira tvam Tissaṃ sam-

¹ B panāyasmato

² B °samitoti

babulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ ārocesi||| Api me āvuso
madhurakajāto viya kāyo|| la|| hoti ca me dhammesu
vicikicchā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

9 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpe avigatarāgassa ¹
avigatachandassa ² avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avi-
gatapariḷāhassa avigatataṇhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇā-
maññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-
pāyāsā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

10-13 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā
taṃ rūpe avigatarāgassa||³ vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu
avigatarāgassa|| pe|| tesam saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmañ-
ñathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupā-
yāsā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

14 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā
taṃ [saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa,]⁴ viññāṇe avigatarāgassa ²
avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigata-
pariḷāhassa avigatataṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipari-
ṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanas-
supāyāsā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

15 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā
taṃ viññāṇe avigatarāgassa|||⁵

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpe vigatarāgassa ⁶ vigata-
chandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigatapariḷāhassa
vigatataṇhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā up-
pajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

17 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā
taṃ rūpe vigatarāgassa|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu
vigatarāgassa|| viññāṇe vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa

¹ S¹⁻³ avīta°

² S³ avīgata°

³ S³ avīta°

⁴ So all the MSS. (S³ has avīta°)

⁵ So all the MSS. without even one —pe— or ||la|| and
further on (18) likewise

⁶ S³ vīta° always

vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigata-
taṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppaj-
janti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

18 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ
viññāṇe vigātarāgassa|||

19 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpaṃ ṇiccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā
ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

20-23 Vedanā pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam nic-
caṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||¹

24 Tasmā ti ha|| la||

25 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti||

26 Seyyathāpassa² Tissa dve purisā eko puriso amagga-
kusalo eko puriso maggakusalo||| Tam enaṃ³ so amagga-
kusalo puriso amum maggakusalam purisam maggam
puccheyya|| so evaṃ vadeyya Evaṃ⁴ bho purisa ayam
maggo|| tena muhuttam gaccha|| tena muhuttam gantvā
dakkhissasi dvidhāpathaṃ||⁵ tattha vāmaṃ muñcitvā
dakkhiṇaṃ gaṇhāhi|| tena muhuttam gaccha|| tena⁶
muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi tibbam vanasaṇḍaṃ||| Tena
muhuttaṃ gaccha tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi
mahantaṃ ninnam pallalaṃ||| Tena muhuttaṃ gaccha||
tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi sobbham papātaṃ|||
Tena muhuttaṃ gaccha|| tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhis-
sasi samam bhūmibhāgaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ|||

27 Upamā kho myāyaṃ⁷ Tissa katā atthassa viññāpa-
nāya ayaṃ cevetha attho|||

28 Puriso amaggakusalo ti kho Tissa puthujjanassetam
adhivacanam||| Puriso maggakusaloti kho Tissā Tathā-
gatassetam⁸ adhvacanam arahato sammāsambuddhassa|||

29 Dvidhāpatho ti kho Tissa vicikicchāyetam adhvaca-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³ ² B seyyathāpi ³ S¹⁻³ ena

⁴ B ehi ⁵ B dvedhā°

⁶ S¹⁻³ gacchantena instead of gaccha|| tena

⁷ S³ omits m ⁸ B °assa taṃ

nam|| Vāmanaggo ti kho Tissa atṭhaṅgikassetam micchāmaggassa adhivacanam| seyyathīdam micchādītṭhiyā|| la|| micchāsamādhissa|| Dakkhiṇamaggo ti kho Tissa ariyassetam atṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanam| seyyathīdam sammādītṭhiyā|| la|| sammāsamādhissa||

30 Tibbo vanasaṇḍo ti kho Tissa avijjāyetam adhivacanam|| Mahantam ninnam pallalanti kho Tissa kāmānam etam adhivacanam|| Sobbho papāto ti kho Tissa kodhūpāyāssassetam adhivacanam||¹ Samo bhūmibhāgo ramaṇīyo ti kho Tissa nibbānassetam adhivacanam||

31 Abhirama Tissa abhirama Tissa aham ovādena aham anuggahena aham anusāsanīyāti²||

32 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| attamano āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinandīti||

85 (3) Yamako

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme||

2 Tena kho pana samayena Yamakassa nāma bhikkhuno evarūpam pāpakam dītṭhigatam uppannam hoti|| Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavō bhikkhu kāyassa bheda ucehijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

3 Assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū Yamakassa kira nāma bhikkhuno evarūpam pāpakam dītṭhigatam uppannam|| Tathāham|| maraṇā ti||³

4 Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Yamako tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhim sammodimsu|| sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antam nisīdimsu||

5 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Yamakam etad avocaṃ|| Saccaṃ kira te āvuso Yamaka evarūpaṃ pāpakam dītṭhigatam uppannam|| Tathāham

¹ S³ kodhūpāyāssetaṃ

² So S¹⁻³ (S³ °anuggahena) B °Tissa aham āmisāmama-nussāsanīyāti

³ This number is missing in B

Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param marañā ti|||

6 Evam kho haṃ¹ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param marañā ti|||

7 Mā āvuso Yamaka evam avaca|| mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi|| na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ||² na hi Bhagavā evam vadeyya Khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param marañā ti|||

8 Evam pi kho āyasmā Yamako tehi bhikkhūhi vuccamāno thāmasāparāmāsā³ abhinivissa voharati||| Tathāham⁴ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param marañā ti|||

9 Yato⁵ kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhiṃsu āyasmantaṃ Yamakaṃ etasmā pāpakā ditthigatā vivecetum|| atha kho⁶ te bhikkhū utthāyāsanaṃ yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamiṃsu|| upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avocum||| Yamakassa nāma āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ ditthigataṃ uppannaṃ||| Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param marañāti||| Sādhāyasmā Sāriputto yena Yamako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti|||

10 Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Sāriputto tuṇḍibhāvena|||

11 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisalāṇā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Yamako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhiṃ sammodi || la|||

12 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Yamakaṃ etad avoca||| Saccam kira te āvuso Yamaka evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ ditthigataṃ uppannaṃ||| Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā

¹ B Evam byā kho ahaṃ^o

² B abbhācikkhānaṃ^o °abbhācikkhānaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ parāmassa (S. p. 46 n. 1) ⁴ S¹⁻³ tathāhantaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ yatho

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

13 Evaṃ khvāham ¹ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

14 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka ² ruṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā||

Aniccaṃ āvuso||| ³

15-18 Vedanā|| pe|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ āvuso||| ³

19 Tasmātiha|| pa||

20 Evaṃ passaṃ|| la|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti||

21 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka rūpaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam avuso||

22-26 Vedanaṃ|| pe|| ⁴ saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam avuso||

27 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka rūpasmiṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

Aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

28 Vedanāya|| aññatra vedanāya||

29 Saññaya|| aññatra saññaya||

30 Saṅkhāresu ⁵ aññatra saṅkhārehi||

31 Viññāṇasmim tathāgatoti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

Aññatra viññāṇā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

32 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka|| Rupā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā ⁶ viññāṇaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

¹ S¹⁻³ evañcakhoham

² S¹ inserts eva ; S³ evaṃ

³ Complete in S¹⁻³ ⁴ Complete in B ⁵ S¹⁻³ saṅkhāre

⁶ B ruṇaṃ vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre

33 Tam kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka ayam so arūpī
avedano asaññi asaṅkhāro aviññāno tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||¹

No hetam āvuso||

34 Ettha ca te² āvuso Yamaka diṭṭheva dhamme saccato
thetato³ tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno|| kallaṃ nu te taṃ
veyyākaraṇaṃ Tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ
ājānāmi|| yāthā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bheda uccijjati
vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

35 Ahu kho⁴ me taṃ āvuso Sāriputta pubbe aviddasuno
pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ idaṃ ca panāyasmato⁵ Sāriputtassa
dhammadesanaṃ sutvā taṃ ceva pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ
pahīnaṃ dhammo ca me abhisameto ti||⁶

36 Sace taṃ āvuso Yamaka evaṃ puccheyyuṃ|| Yo so
āvuso Yamaka bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo so kāyassa bheda
param maraṇā kiṃ hotīti|| evaṃ puṭṭho tvam āvuso
Yamaka kinti vyākareyyasīti||

37 Sace maṃ āvuso evaṃ puccheyyuṃ|| Yo so^o kiṃ hotīti⁷
evaṃ puṭṭho haṃ⁸ āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyaṃ|| Rūpaṃ kho
āvuso aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ
taṃ niruddhaṃ taṃ atthagataṃ|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sañ-
khārā|| Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ||
yaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ niruddhaṃ tad atthagataṃ ti||

Evaṃ puṭṭho aham āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyanti||

38 Sādhu sādhu āvuso Yamaka|| tena hāvuso Yamaka
upamaṃ te karissāmi etasseva atthassa bhiyyosomattāya
ñāṇāya||⁹

39 Seyyathāpi āvuso Yamaka gahapati vā gahapatiputto
vā addho¹⁰ mahaddhano mahābhogo so ca ārakkhasan-
panno|| tassa kocid eva puriso uppajjeyya anattakāmo
ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo jīvitā voropetukāmo|| tassa

¹ S¹⁻³ omit samanupassasī ti

² S³ ethavato

³ S¹ tathato ; S³ tatthato

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit param maraṇāti ahu kho

⁵ S¹⁻³ pāname āyas^o ⁶ S¹⁻³ omit me B abhisamito ti

⁷ Complete in B ; the whole from evaṃ puṭṭho^o is missing in S¹⁻³ faulty, I think, not by abbreviation

⁸ B aham always

⁹ B °mattaññāyā

¹⁰ B addho

evam assa Ayam kho gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā addho mahaddhano mahābhogo so ca ārakkhasampanno nāyam sukaro ¹ pasayha jīvitā voropetum|| yam nūnāham anupakhajja jīvitā voropeyyan ti||| So tam gahapatim vā gahapatiputtam vā upasaṅkamitvā evam vadeyya Upatṭhaheyyantam bhanteti|| tam enam so² gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upatṭhāpeyya||³ so upatṭhaheyya pubbuṭṭhāyī⁴ pacchānipātī kimkārapatissāvī manāpacārī piyavādī||| Tassa so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā mittato⁵ pi nam daheyya suhajjato pi nam daheyya tasmīṅca vissāsam āpajjeyya|| yadā kho āvuso tassa purisassa evam assa Saṃvissattho⁶ kho myāyam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā ti|| atha nam rahogatam veditvā tiṅhena satthena jīvitā voropeyya|||

40 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka|| Yadā pi⁷ so puriso amum gahapatim vā gahapatiputtam vā upasaṅkamitvā evam āha Upatṭhaheyyam tam bhante ti|| tadā pi so vadhako va⁸|| vadhakañ ca pana santam na aññasi Vadhako me ti|||

41 Yadā pi so upatṭhāti pubbuṭṭhāyī pacchānipātī kimkārapatissāvī manāpacārī piyavādī⁹ tadā pi so vadhako va|| vadhakañca pana santam na aññasi Vadhako me ti|||¹⁰

42 Yadā pi nam rahogatam veditvā tiṅhena satthena jīvitā voropeti tadā pi so vadhako va|| vadhakañca pana santam na aññasi Vadhako me ti|||

Evam āvuso ti|||

43 Evam eva kho āvuso assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā attānaṃ||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānam

¹ S¹⁻³ nabyāsukaro

² S¹⁻³ tameso

³ S¹⁻³ upatṭhaheyya

⁴ S¹ pubbuṭṭhāyī here only

⁵ S¹⁻³ cittato

⁶ B visāsam^o ovissatṭho

⁷ B hi

⁸ S³ ca here and further on

⁹ S¹⁻³ add ti

¹⁰ This paragraph is repeated in B

attato samanupassati viññānavantam vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānaṃsmiṃ vā attānaṃ|||

44 So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ Aniccaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| aniccaṃ vedanaṃ Aniccā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| aniccaṃ saññaṃ||| anicce saṅkhāre Aniccā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| aniccaṃ viññānaṃ Aniccaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

45 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ||| dukkhaṃ saññaṃ||| dukkhe saṅkhāre||| dukkhaṃ viññānaṃ Dukkhaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

46 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ Anattaṃ ¹ rupaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| anattaṃ vedanaṃ||| anattaṃ saññaṃ||| anatte saṅkhāre||| anattaṃ viññānaṃ Anattaṃ vinnānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

47 Saṅkhaṭaṃ rūpaṃ Saṅkhaṭaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| saṅkhaṭaṃ vedanaṃ||| saṅkhaṭaṃ saññaṃ||| saṅkhāte saṅkhāre||| saṅkhaṭaṃ viññānaṃ Saṅkhaṭaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

48 Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| vadhakaṃ vedanaṃ||| vadhakaṃ saññaṃ||| vadhake saṅkhāre Vadhakā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| vadhakaṃ viññānaṃ Vadhakaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

49 So rūpaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti Attā me ti||| vedanaṃ||| saññaṃ||| saṅkhāre||| viññānaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti Attā me ti||| Tassime pañcupādānakhandhā upetā ² upādiṇṇā dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti|||

50 Sutavā ca kho āvuso ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī|| la|| sappurisadhamme suvinito na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ|| na attani rūpaṃ|| na rūpaṃsmiṃ attānaṃ||| Na vedanaṃ||| Na saññaṃ||| Na saṅkhāre||| Na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati||| na viññānavantaṃ attānaṃ|| na attani vā viññānaṃ|| na viññānaṃsmiṃ attānaṃ|||

¹ B anattā

² B upentā further on anupentā

51 So aniccam rūpaṃ Aniccam rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Aniccam vedanaṃ||| Aniccam saññaṃ||| Anicce saṅkhāre||| Aniccam viññāṇaṃ Aniccam viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

52 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ||| Dukkhaṃ saññaṃ||| Dukkhe saṅkhāre||| Dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ Dukkhaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

53 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ Anattaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Anattaṃ vedanaṃ||| Anattaṃ saññaṃ||| Anatte saṅkhāre||| Anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ Anattā viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

54 Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Saṅkhataṃ vedanaṃ||| Saṅkhataṃ saññaṃ||| Saṅkhate saṅkhāre||| Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| ¹

55 Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Vadhakaṃ vedanaṃ||| Vadhakaṃ saññaṃ||| Vadhake saṅkhāre||| Vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ Vadhakaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

56 So rūpaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhiṭṭhāti ² Attā me ti||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññāṇaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhiṭṭhāti Attā me ti||| Tassime upādānakkhandhā anupetā anupadiṇṇā dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya samvattantīti|||

57 Evaṃ hi te āvuso Sāriputta honti|| ³ yesaṃ āyasmantānam tādīsā sabrahmacārino ⁴ anukampakā atthakāmā ovādakā anusāsakā|| idaṅ ce pana me āyasmato Sāriputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti|||

58 Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto|| attamano āyasmā Yamako āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti||| ⁵

¹ S¹⁻³ omit 53, 54 without any sign of abbreviation; but their corresponding 46, 47 were in S¹⁻³ as well as in B

² S¹⁻³ na adhi°

³ B evam etaṃ āvuso° hoti

⁴ S¹⁻³ yesaṃāyasmantā (S¹-taṃ) disāyabrahmacāriyo.

⁵ This ending paragraph is not to be found in B

86 (4) *Anurādho*

1 Evaṃ me sutam|| ¹ ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kuṭāgārasālāyaṃ|||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavato avidūre araññakuṭikāyaṃ viharati|||

3 Atha kho sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenāyasmā Anurādho tenupasaṅkamimsu|| ² upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Anurādhenā saddhiṃ sammodimsu|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdīmsu|||

4 Ekam antaṃ nīsinnā kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurādham etad avocaṃ||| Yo so āvuso Anurādha tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato ³ imesu catūsu ⁴ ṭhānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti||| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|||

5 Evaṃ vutte ⁵ Anurādho te aññatitthiye paribbājake etad avoca||| Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi ⁶ catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti||| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

6 Evaṃ vutte te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurādham etad avocaṃ||| So ⁷ cāyam bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito|| therō vā pana bālo avyatto ti|||

7 Atha kho ⁸ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurādham navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā utthāyāsanā pakkāmiṃsu|||

¹ Missing in B ² S¹⁻³ °upasaṅkami ³ S¹ insert na

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert pi ⁵ S³ vutto; the whole phrase missing in B

⁶ S¹⁻³ aññatimehi ⁷ S¹⁻³ Yo here and further on

⁸ S³ inserts tesam

8 Atha kho āyasmato Anurādhassa acirapakkantesu tesu aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu etad ahosi||| Sa ce kho maṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā uttarim pañham puccheyyum||¹ katham vyākaramāno nu² khvāham tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assam na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyam dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākareyyam na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto³ gārayham ṭhānam āgaccheyyāti|||

9 Atha kho āyasmā Anurādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la|||

10 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Idhāham bhante Bhagavato avidūre araññakuṭikāyaṃ viharāmi||| Atha kho bhante sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenāham tenupasaṅkamimṃsu|| la|| mam etad avocum||| Yo so āvuso Anurādha tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato imesu catūsu ṭhānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| pe|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā ti|||

11 Evam vuttāham bhante te⁴ aññatitthiye paribbājake etad avoca|||⁵ Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ⁶ tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi ṭhānehi paññāyamāno paññāpeti Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| pe|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

12 Evaṃ vutte bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā mam etad avocum||| So cāyaṃ bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito therō vā pana bālo avyatto ti|||

13 Atha kho mam bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkamimṃsu|||

¹ B uttaripuccheyyum here and further on

² B na here and further on

³ vādānupādo here and further on

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ So B; S¹⁻³ avocum

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

14 Tassa mayham bhante acirapakkantesu tesu añña-
titthiyesu paribbājakesu etad ahosi||| Sa ce kho maṃ te
aññatitthiyā paribbajakā uttarim pañham puccheyyum||
katham vyākaramāno nu khvāhaṃ tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ
paribbājakānaṃ vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assaṃ na ca
Bhagavantam abbhācikkheyyaṃ dhammassa cānudham-
maṃ vyākareyyaṃ na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto
gārayhaṃ thānam āgaccheyyāti|||

15 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| la|||

16 Tasmā ti ha|| pa||

17 Evam passam|| la|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

18 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpaṃ tathāgato ti
samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Vedanam|| pe||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānaṃ
tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

19 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpasmim tathāgatoti
samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bante|||

Vedanāya|| pe|| aññatra vedanāya|| Saññāya|| pe|| aññatra
saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu|| aññatra saṅkhārehi||| Viññāna-
s-
mim tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Aññatra viññāṇā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

20 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| ayaṃ so arūpī avedano
asaññī asaṅkhāro aviññāṇo tathāgato ti samanupassasī-
ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

21 Ettha ca te Anurādha diṭṭhevadhamme saccato
thetato tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno|| kallaṃ nu te taṃ
veyyākaraṇaṃ Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso para-
mapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi

catūhi t̄hānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti ¹ Hoti tathāgato
param marañā ti vā|| na hoti|| hoti ca na ca hoti|| neva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|| ²

No hetam bhante|||

22 Sādhu sādhu Anurādha pubbe cāham Anurādha
etarahi ca dukkhañceva ³ paññāpemi dukkhassa ca niro-
dhanti|||

87 (5) Vakkali

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam समयam Bhagavā Rājagahe
viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Tena kho pana समयena āyasmā Vakkali kumbha-
kāranivesane viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāhagilāno|||

3 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upat̄thāke āmantesi|||
Etha ⁴ tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha||
upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā
vandatha||| Vakkhali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito
bāhagilāno|| so ⁵ Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatīti||| Evam
ca vadetha Sādhu kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali
bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatū anukampam upādāyāti|||

4 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa
paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu||| Upasaṅka-
mitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisidim-
su|||

5 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
etaḍ avocum||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito
bāhagilāno|| so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatī|| evañ ca
pana ⁶ vadeti Sādhu kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali
bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatū anukampam upādāyāti|||

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena|||

6 Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya
yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkami|||

¹ S¹⁻³ paññāpeyya

² More complete in S¹⁻³

³ B dukkhasaccaṇa

⁴ S¹⁻³ atha

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit so

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit pana

7 Addasā kho āyasmā Vakkali Bhagavantam dūrato āgacchantam|| disvāna mañcake samadhosi||¹

8 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkalim etad avoca||
Alaṃ Vakkali mā tvam mañcake samadhosi|| santimāni
āsanāni paññattāni tatthāham nisīdissamīti|| Nisīdi
Bhagavā paññatte āsane||

9 Nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkalim etad
avoca|| Kacci te Vakkali khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ
kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti||
paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no abhikkamo ti||

Na me bhante khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ|| bālḥā me
dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti abhikkamo-
sānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti||

10 Kacci te Vakkali na kiñci kukkuccaṃ na koci vippaṭi-
sāroti||

Taggha me bhante anappakaṃ kukkuccaṃ anappako ca
vippaṭisāro ti||

11 Kacci pana taṃ² Vakkali attā silato na upavadatī-
ti||

Na kho mam bhante attā silato³ upavadatīti||

12 No ce⁴ kira taṃ Vakkali attā silato upavadati|| atha
kiñci⁵ te kukkuccaṃ ko ca vippaṭisāro ti||

Cirapaṭikāham bhante Bhagavantam dassanāya upasañ-
kamitukāmo natthi ca me kāyasmim tāvatikā balamattā||
yāyāham⁶ Bhagavantam dassanāya upasañkameyyan
ti||

13 Alaṃ Vakkali kim te iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena||
Yo kho⁷ Vakkali dhammam passati so mam passati|| yo
mam passati so dhammam passati|| Dhammam hi
Vakkali passanto mam passati mam passanto dhammam
passati||

14 Taṃ kim maññāsi Vakkali|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ
vā ti||

¹ So B; S¹ samañcopi, S³ samavopi (S. p. 125, n. 2)

² S¹⁻³ tvam ³ S³ inserts na here and further on

⁴ B ca ⁵ S¹⁻³ kasmīñca, and S³ omits ko ca

⁶ B yāvātāham

⁷ Omitted by S¹⁻³

Aniccam bhante|||¹

Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ va
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||²

15-16 Tasmā ti||| Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam ittha-
ttāyāti pajānātīti|||

17 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ iminā
ovādena ovaditvā uṭṭhāyāsana yena Gijjhakūṭo pabbato
tena pakkāmi|||³

18 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantassa Bhaga-
vato upaṭṭhāke āmantesi||| Etha maṃ āvuso mañcakaṃ
āropetvā yena Isigilipassakālasilā⁴ tenupasaṅkamatha||
kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso antaraghare kālam kattabbaṃ
maññeyyā ti|||

19 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa
paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ mañcakaṃ āropetvā yena
Isigilipassakālasilā tenupasaṅkamimsu|||

20 Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ ca rattim taṃ ca divasāvase-
saṃ⁵ Gijjhakūṭe pabbate vihāsi|||

21 Atha kho dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhik-
kantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Gijjhakūṭaṃ obhāsetvā yena
Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| la|| ekam antam aṭṭhaṃsu|||

22 Ekam antaṃ tṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cete-
tīti|||

23 Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca||| So hi
nūna⁶ bhante suvimutto vimuccissatīti|||

24 Idam avocaṃ tā devatāyo||| Idam vatvā Bhaga-
vantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantara-
dhāyimsu|||

25 Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū
āmantesi||| Etha tumhe bhikkhave yena Vakkali bhikkhu
tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā Vakkaliṃ bhikkhum
evaṃ vadetha||| Suṇāvuso⁷ Vakkali Bhagavato vacanaṃ

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Less abridged in B

³ B tenupasaṅkami ⁴ B isigilipassaṃ always S¹⁻³ isigilissa

⁵ B divāvasesaṃ ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert so always ⁷ B inserts tvam

dvinnam ca devatānam|| imam āvuso rattim dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappam Gijjhakūṭam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhamsu||| Ekam antam t̥hitā kho āvuso ekā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cetetīti||| Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| So hi nūna bhante vimutto vimuccissatīti||| Bhagavā ca tam āvuso Vakkali evam āha||| Mā bhāyi Vakkali mā bhāyi Vakkali apāpakaṃ te maraṇam bhavissati apāpikā kālakiriyāti|||

26 Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Vakkalim etad avocaṃ||| Sunāvuso Vakkali Bhagavato vacanaṃ dvinnañ ca devatānan ti|||

27 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upaṭṭhāke āmantesi||| Etha maṃ āvuso mañcakā oropetha kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso uce āsane nisīditvā tassa Bhagavato sāsanam sotabbam maññeyā ti|||

28 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkalim mañcakā oropesuṃ ¹|||

29 Imam āvuso rattim dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā|| la|| ekam antam aṭṭhamsu||| Ekam antam t̥hitā kho āvuso ekā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cetetīti||| Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| So hi nūna bhante suvimutto vimuccissatīti||| Bhagavā ca tam āvuso Vakkali ² evam āha||| Mā bhāyi Vakkali mā bhāyi apāpakan te maraṇam bhavissati ³ apāpikā kālakiriyā ti|||

30 Tena hāvuso mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṅca vadeti ⁴ ||| Rūpam aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmi|||

¹ B voro° ² B Vakkalim ³ S¹⁻³ bhavissatīti ⁴ B vadetha

Vedanā aniccā tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi || pe || ¹

Saññā || Saṅkhārā || ¹

Viññāṇam aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi || yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi || yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmī ||

31 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā pakkamīsu ||

32 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantesu tesu bhikkhūsu sattham āhāresi ² ||

33 Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīsu || upasaṅkamitvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu || ³ Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocaṃ || Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ⁴ ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṃ ca vadeti || Rūpam aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi ⁵ yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi || yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmī || Vedanā || Saññā || Saṅkhārā || Viññāṇam aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi || yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi || yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me ⁶ tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmī ||

34 Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi || Āyama bhikkhave yena Isigilipassakālasilā ⁷ tenupasaṅkamissāmi || ⁸ yattha Vakkalinā ⁹ kulaputtena sattham āharitan ti ||

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum ||

35 Atha kho Bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena Isigilipassakālasilā tenupassaṅkami ||

36 Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ dūrato va mañcake vivattakkhandhaṃsemānaṃ ||

¹ Complete in B ² S¹⁻³ āhāresi ³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ Missing in B ⁵ B kamāmi; this part is abridged in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ te and S³ repeats natthite

⁷ S¹⁻³ °passa° and in 35 °passam° as B ⁸ B °issāma

⁹ B adds ma

37 Tena kho pana samayena dhumāyitattam timirāyitattam gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ|| gacchati pacchimaṃ disaṃ gacchati uttaraṃ disaṃ gacchati dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ gacchati uddham¹ gacchati adho¹ gacchati anudisaṃ|||²

38 Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi||| Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etam³ dhumāyitattam timirāyitattam gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ|| la|| gacchati anudisanti|||

Evam bhante|||

39 Eso kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā Vakkalissa kulaputassa viññāṇam samannesati⁴ Kattha Vakkalissa kulaputassa viññāṇam patitṭhitan ti|||

40 Apatitṭhitena ca bhikkhave viññāṇena Vakkali kulaputto parinibbuto ti|||

88 (6) Assaji

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Assaji Kassapakā-rāme⁵ viharati ābhādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|||

3 Atha kho āyasmā Assaji upaṭṭhāke āmantesi||| Etha tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha|| Assaji bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|| so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati||⁶ evañca vadetha Sādhu kira bhante Bhagavā yena Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti|||

4 Evam āvuso ti te bhikkhū āyasmato Assajissa paṭisutvā yena Bhagavā⁷ tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu|||

5 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etaḍ avocum||| Assaji bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko|| pa|| Sādhu kira bhante Bhagavā yena Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti|||

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tunhībhāvena|||

¹ B adds disaṃ ² S^{1,3} add gacchati ³ B evam

⁴ B samandesati ⁵ S³ kassapa ārāme ⁶ S¹ vandatīti

⁷ Missing in S³ from etha tumhe āvuso (by mistake)

6 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayam patisallāṇā vut-
thito yenāyasmā Assaji tenupasaṅkami|||

7 Addasā kho āyasmā Assaji Bhagavantam dūrato āgac-
chantam|| disvāna mañcake ¹ samadhosi||| ²

8 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Assajissa etad avoca|||
Alam Assaji mā tvam mañcake samadhosi|| santimāni
āsanāni paññattāni tatthāham nisīdissāmīti|||

9 Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane|| nisajja kho Bhagavā
āyasmantam Assajim etad avoca||| Kacci te Assaji kha-
maniyam kacci yāpanīyam|| la|| paṭikkamosānam paññāyati
no abhikkamo ti|||

10 Na me bhante khamanīyam|| la|| abhikkamosānam
paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

11 Kacci te Assaji na kiñci kukkuccam na koci vippaṭisāro
ti|||

Taggha me bhante anappakam kukkuccam anappako
vippaṭisāroti|||

12 Kacci pana tam ³ Assaji attā silato na upavadatīti||| ⁴

Na kho mam bhante attā silato upavadatīti|||

13 No ce kira tam Assaji attā silato upavadati atha
kiñca te kukkuccam ko ca vippaṭisāro ti|||

Pubbe khvāham ⁵ bhante gelaññam ⁶ passambhetvā
passambhetvā kāyasaṅkhāre vippaṭisārī ⁷ viharāmi|| so
tam ⁸ samādhim na paṭilabhāmi|| tassa mayham bhante
tam samādhim appaṭilabhato evam hoti no no ⁹ ca khvā-
ham ¹⁰ parihāyāmīti|||

14 Ye te Assaji samaṇabrāhmaṇā samādhisārakā samā-
dhisāmaññā tesam tam samādhim ¹¹ appaṭilabhatam evam
hoti no cassu mayam parihāyāmā ti|||

15-18 Tam kim maññasi Assaji rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam
vāti|||

Aniccam bhante||| pe||

¹ S¹⁻³ mañcako here only

² S¹⁻³ have distinctly samañcopi here and further on

³ B kicci°; S¹⁻³ °te ⁴ S¹⁻³ upavadantīti ⁵ B svāham

⁶ B gelaññe ⁷ Missing in B ⁸ B so ham

⁹ S³ does not repeat no ¹⁰ B svāham ¹¹ S¹⁻³ samādhi

19 Viññāṇaṃ || pa ||

20 Tasmātiha || pa ||

21 Evam passam || pa || nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti ||

22 So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccāti pajānāti || anajjhositā ti ¹ pajānāti || anabhinanditāti pajānāti || Dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccāti pajānāti || anajjhositāti pajānāti || anabhinanditā ti pajānāti || Adukkham asukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccā ti pajānāti || la || anabhinanditāti pajānāti ||

23 So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati || Dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati || Adukkham asukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati ||

24 So kāyapariyantikaṃ ² vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti || Jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti || Kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavisantīti pajānāti ||

25 Seyyathāpi Assaji telañca paṭicca vaṭṭim ca paṭicca telapadīpo jhāyeyya || tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyaḍānā anāhāro nibbāyeyya || Evam eva kho Assaji bhikkhu kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti || jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti || Kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavisantīti pajānāti ||

89 (7) Khemo

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Kosambiyā viharanti Ghositārāme ||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Khemako Badarikārāme viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno ³ ||

¹ S¹ anajjhāsītā always, S³ here only ² B inserts ce

³ This word and the sequel is missing in S³, which substitutes evam āhaṃsu kacci te avuso khamanīyam kacci jāpanīyam kacci dukkhā vedanā gilāno (mistake of copyist)

3 Atha kho therā bhikkhū sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallāṇā vutṭhitā āyasmantaṃ Dāsakam āmantesuṃ||| Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamtivā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi||| Therā taṃ āvuso evam āhamsa||| Kacci te āvuso khamaṇīyam kacci yāpaṇīyaṃ kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikammanti no abhikkamanti|| paṭikammosānam paññāyati no abhikkamoti|||

4 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dasako therānam bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ etad avoca||| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu||| Kacci te āvuso khamaṇīyaṃ|| la|| no abhikkamo ti|||

5 Na me āvuso khamaṇīyaṃ na yāpaṇīyaṃ||| la||| abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

6 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamtivā there bhikkhū etad avoca||| Khemako avuso bhikkhu evam āha||| Na me āvuso khamaṇīyaṃ|| la|| abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

7 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama||¹ upasaṅkamtivā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi||| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyatthidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupalādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ² vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassasīti|||

8 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānam bhikkhūnam paṭissutvā yenayasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamtivā|| la|| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyatthidaṃ|| rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||| Imesu āyasmā Khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānam vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassatīti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ °kamatu

² B attam always

9 Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham¹ āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmīti||

10 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenu-pasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca|| Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evam āha|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ va attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmīti||

11 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi|| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhaṃsu|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| No ce kirāyasmā Khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati|| tenāyasmā Khemako araham khīṇāsavo ti||

12 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako|| pa|| therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| No ce kirāyasmā Khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati|| tenahāyasmā Khemako araham khīṇāsavo ti||

13 Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| Imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmīti² na camhi araham khīṇāsavo|| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham³ asmīti ca na⁴ samanupassāmī ti||

¹ S¹ khoḥam ; S³ āyasmāham

³ S¹ ayamāham

² S¹⁻³ oṣṣāmīti

⁴ B na ca

14 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū|| pa|| there bhikkhū etad avoca||| Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evam āha||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññā-
ṇupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upā-
dānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā sama-
nupassāmi|| na camhi arahaṃ khīṇāsavo||| Api ca me
āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigataṃ ayam
aham asmīti na ca samanupassāmi|||¹

15 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu
tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum
evam vadehi||| Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu|||
Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti
vadesi||| Rūpam asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti va-
desi|| Vedanam||² Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre||² Viññāṇam asmīti
vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi||| Yam etam āvuso
Khemaka asmīti vadesi³ kim etam asmīti vadesīti|||

16 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānam bhik-
khūnam paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami||
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Khemakam etad avoca|||
Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu||| Yam etam
āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesi|||
Rūpam asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi|| Veda-
naṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇam asmīti vadesi añ-
ñatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi||| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka
asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesīti|||

17 Alaṃ āvuso Dāsaka kiṃ imāya sandhāvanikāya āha-
rāvuso daṇḍam aham eva yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅ-
kamissāmi|||

18 Atha kho āyasmā Khemako daṇḍam olumbha yena
therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā therehi
bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ
sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

¹ This paragraph exists in S³, but included between
(), viz., erased from °passāmi in the preceding till
samanu in this

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ S³ vadesīti, the remainder wanting

19 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ therā bhikkū etaḍ avocaṃ||| Yam etaṃ āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etaṃ asmīti vadesi||| Rūpaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi|| Vedanaṃ|| pe|| Saññaṃ|| Sankhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi||| Yam etaṃ āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etaṃ asmīti vadesīti|||

20 Na khvāham āvuso rūpaṃ asmīti vadāmi||| Na vedanaṃ||| Na saññaṃ||| Na sankhāre||| Na¹ viññāṇaṃ|| napi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadāmi||| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham asmīti ca na samanupassāmi|||²

21 Seyyathāpi āvuso uppalassa vā padumassa vā puṇḍarīkassa vā gandho³|| Yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya Pattassa gandhoti Vaṇṇassa⁴ gandho pi Kiñjakkhassa⁵ gandho ti vā sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyāti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

Yathā katham panāvuso sammāvyākaramāno vyākareyyāti|||

Pupphassa gandhoti kho āvuso sammāvyākaramāno vyākareyyāti|||

22 Evam eva khvāham āvuso na rūpaṃ asmīti vadāmi na pi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadāmi||| Na vedanaṃ|| Na saññaṃ|| Na sankhāre|| Na viññāṇaṃ asmīti vadāmi na pi annatra viññāṇā asmīti vadāmi||| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham asmīti ca na samanupassāmi|||

23 Kiñcāpi āvuso ariyasāvakassa pañcorambhāgiyāni saññojanāni pahīnāni bhavanti|| atha khvassa⁶ hoti yeva pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato⁷ Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato||| so aparena samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī⁸ viharati||| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti

¹ S¹⁻³ insert pi

² S¹⁻³ omit samanu

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ⁴ S¹⁻³ vaṇṇassa, ṭ being erased in S¹

⁵ S¹ kijjhakkhassa; B kiñcakkharāya

⁶ S¹ khoassa; S³ khossa

⁷ S¹⁻³ aṇu° always

⁸ So B always; S¹ udayabbyānu°; S³ udayabyānu° here;

rūpassa atthagamo||| Iti vedanā||| Iti saññā||| Iti sankhārā||| Iti viññāṇaṃ||| iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|||

24 Tassimesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yo ¹ pissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato so pi samugghātaṃ gacchati|||

25 Seyyathāpi āvuso vattham saṃkiliṭṭham malaggahitaṃ tam enaṃ sāmikā rajakassa anuppadaḷḷaṃ tam enaṃ rajako ūse ² vā khāre vāgomaye vā samam madditvā ³ acche uduke vikkhāleti|||

26 Kiñcāpi taṃ hoti vattham parisuddhaṃ pariyodātaṃ|| atha khvassa hoti yo ca ⁴ anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato|| taṃ enaṃ rajako sāmikānaṃ deti|| taṃ enaṃ sāmikā gandhaparibhāvite karaṇḍake nikkhipanti|| yo pissa hoti anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato so pi samugghātaṃ gacchati|||

27 Evam eva kho āvuso kiñcāpi ariyasāvakaṃ pañcorambhāgiyāni saññojanāni pahīnāni bhavanti|| atha khvassa hoti yo ca ⁵ pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato|| so aparena samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati|| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo||| Iti vedanā||| Iti sañña||| Iti sankhārā||| Iti viññāṇaṃ||| iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti||| Tassa imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yo pissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato so pi samugghātaṃ gacchati|||

28 Evam vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Khemakam etad avocaṃ||| Na kho pana mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Khe-

further on, S¹ udayabyayānu; S³ obyāyānu, the first ā being erased

¹ S¹⁻³ ye

² B use usa^o always

³ B saṃmadhitvā

⁴ Missing in S³

⁵ S¹ ye^o; S³ yeva

makam vihesā apekḥā pucchimha||¹ api cāyasmā Khemako pahoti tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhituṃ desetuṃ paññāpetuṃ paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānikatuṃ||

29 Tayidaṃ āyasmatā Khemakena tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhituṃ desitaṃ paññāpitaṃ paṭṭhapitaṃ vivaṭaṃ vibhattaṃ ² uttānikatanti||

30 Idam avoca āyasmā Khemako|| attamanā therā bhikkhū āyasmato Khemakassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandaṃ||

31 Imasmiñ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne satṭhimattānaṃ therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni mucceṃsu āyasmato Khemakassa cāti|| ³

90 (8) Channo

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Channo⁴ sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallaṇā vuṭṭhito avāpuraṇaṃ ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca|| Ovadantu mam āyasmanto therā anusāsantu mam āyasmantā therā karontu me āyasmanto therā dhammiṃ kathaṃ yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyan ti||

3 Evaṃ vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ⁵ etad avocum|| Rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ|| vedanā aniccā|| saññā aniccā|| saṅkhārā aniccā|| viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ|| Rūpaṃ anattā|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇaṃ anattā|| Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti||

4 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etad ahosi|| Mayham pi kho etaṃ evaṃ hoti|| Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ|| Rūpaṃ anattā||

¹ So B ; S¹⁻³ vihesāpekḥā āpucchimhā

² B vivaritaṃ vibhajitaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ Khemakassāti

⁴ B Chando in the first six numbers, afterwards Channo

⁵ S¹⁻³ puts therā bhikkhū after āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ

vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam||¹ Sabbe saṅkhārā
aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti||

5 Atha ca² pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamathe sabbū-
padhipaṭinissagge taṇhakkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne
cittam na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na
vimuccati³ paritassanā|| upādānam uppajjati paecudāvata-
tati mānasam|| atha ko⁴ carahi me attāti|| na kho panetaṃ
dhammam passato hoti⁵|| Ko nu kho me tathā dhammaṃ
deseyya yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti||

6 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etad ahoṣi||| Ayaṃ
kho āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme||
satthu ceva samvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrah-
macārīnaṃ|| pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammaṃ
desetuṃ yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyaṃ||| Atthi ca me
āyasmante Ānande tāvatikā viṣatṭhi⁶ yaṃ nūnāham yenā-
yasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyan ti|||

7 Atha kho āyasmā Channo senāsanam saṃsāmetvā
pattacivaram ādāya yena Kosambi-Ghositārāmo yenāyasmā
Ānando tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā Ānan-
dena saddhiṃ sammodi|| pa||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Channo āyasman-
tam Ānandam etad avoca||| Ekam idāham āvuso Ānanda
samayam Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharāmi Isipatane Migadāye|||
Atha khvāham āvuso sāyaṇhasamayam patisallāṇā vutṭhito
avāpūraṇam ādāya vihārena vihāram⁷ upasaṅkamtivā there
bhikkhū etad avocaṃ⁸||| Ovadantu mam āyasmanto therā
dhammiṃ kathaṃ yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti|||

9 Evaṃ vutte mam āvuso therā bhikkhū etad avocaṃ|||
Rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅ-
khārā|| viññāṇam aniccaṃ||| Rūpaṃ anattā||| la||| viññā-
ṇam anattā||| Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā
anattā ti|||

10 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahoṣi||| Mayham pi kho

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat aniccā and anattā every time

² Missing in S¹⁻³ ³ B nādhimuccati ⁴ S¹⁻³ kho always

⁵ B na kho panevaṃ dhammaṃ passatoti ⁶ S¹⁻³ viṣatṭhiṃ

⁷ B inserts upasaṅkami

⁸ B avoca ; S³ avocaṃ

etam evam hoti Rūpam aniccam|| pa|| viññānam aniccam||
Rūpam anattā|| vedanā|| saññā|| sañkhārā|| viññānam
anattā|| sabbe sañkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti||

11 Atha ca pana me sabbasañkhārasamathe sabbūpadhi-
paṭinissagge taṇhakkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ
na pakkhandati nappasīdati¹ na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati
paritassanā|| upādānam uppajjati paccudāvattati mānasam||
atha ko carahi me attā ti|| na kho panetaṃ dhammam
passato hoti²|| Ko³ nu kho me tathā dhammam deseyya
yathāham dhammam passeyyan ti||

12 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahosi||| Ayaṃ kho
āyasmā Ānanda Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme||
satthu ceva samvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrah-
macārīnaṃ pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammam
desetuṃ yathāham dhammam passeyyam||| Atthi ca me
āyasmante Ānande tāvatikā visaṭṭhi yaṃ nunāham yenā-
yasmā Ānando tenupasañkameyyan ti|||

13 Ovadatu maṃ āyasmā Ānando anusāsatu maṃ
āyasmā Ānando karotu me āyasmā Ānando dhammiṃ
kathaṃ yathāham dhammam passeyyan ti||

14 Ettakena pi mayam⁴ āyasmato Channassa atta-
manā|| api nāma tam⁵ āyasmā Channo āvi⁶ akāsi khilam
pabhindi|| odahāvuso Channa sotam|| bhabbo⁷ si⁸ dhammam
viññātun ti|||

15 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa tāvatakeneva⁹ uḷāram
pītipāmujjam uppajji¹⁰|| Bhabbo kirasmi dhammam viñ-
ñātun ti|||

16 Sammukhā me taṃ āvuso Channa Bhagavato sutam
sammukhā ca¹¹ paṭiggahitaṃ Kaccānagottam bhikkhum
ovadantassa||| Dvayanissito khvāyaṃ Kaccāna¹² loko

¹ S¹ nappassīdati ; S³ na sampasīdati

² B paneva dhammam passato

³ S¹⁻³ kho

⁴ B mayham

⁵ S¹⁻³ abhiraddhāmakkham instead of apināmatam

⁶ S¹⁻³ āvim

⁷ B bhindi, perhaps chindi

⁸ B tvam

⁹ S¹⁻³ tāvatakodeva

¹⁰ B uppajjati

¹¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

¹² S¹⁻³ Kaccāyana always

yebhuyyena atthi tañceva natthi tañ ca|| Lokasamudayaṃ kho Kaccāna yathābhūtam sammappaññaya passato yā loke natthitā sā na hoti|| loka nirodhaṃ kho ¹ Kaccāna yathābhūtam sammappaññaya passato yā loke atthitā sā ² na hoti|| Upāyupādānābhinivesavinibandho khāyaṃ ³ Kaccāna loko yebhuyyena|| tañcāyam upāyupādānaṃ cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā ⁴ na upeti na upādiyati|| nādhīṭṭhāti ⁵ Attā me ti|| Dukkhaṃ eva uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati dukkhaṃ niruddhamānaṃ nirujjhatiti na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati aparapaccayā ñāṇaṃ evassa ettha hoti|| Ettāvatā kho Kaccāna sammādiṭṭhi hoti||

17 Sabbam atthīti kho Kaccāna ayaṃ eko anto|| Sabbam natthīti ayaṃ dutiyo anto|| Ete te Kaccāna ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti|| Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ|| pa|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti|| Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho|| pa|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti||

18 Evam etam ⁶ āvuso Ānanda hoti ⁷ yesaṃ āyasman-tānaṃ tādisā ⁸ sabrahmacāriyo anukampakā atthakāmā ovādakā anusāsakā|| idaṃ ca pana me āyasmato Ānandassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisameto ti||

91 (9) Rāhulo (1) ⁹

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ|| upasaṅkavitvā|| pa||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavan-

¹ Missing in B

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ S¹⁻³ oḍānā (S³-danā-) vinivesanakhandho kho yaṃ

⁴ B oṇusayaṃ ⁵ S³ na adhiṭṭhāti ⁶ S¹⁻³ Evañcate

⁷ S¹⁻³ honti

⁸ S¹⁻² āyasman-tādisā

⁹ This sūtra and the next are mere repetitions of the two last suttas (21 and 22) of the XVIIIth Saṃyutta (Rāhula) in the Nidāna-vaggo, entitled there Anusaya and A p a g a t a m (see Vol. II. pp. 252-3)

tam etad avoca||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāramānānusayā na hontīti|||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbāṃ rūpaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe||| Yā kaci saññā||| Ye keci saṅkhārā|| pe|||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā|| pa||| Sabbāṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama Neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati|||

9 Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontīti|||

92 (10) Rāhulo (2).

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārāme|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānāpagataṃ¹ māna-saṃ hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttan ti|||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ|| pe||² yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbāṃ rūpaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti|||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā||| Yā kāci saññā||| Ye keci saṅkhārā|||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbāṃ viññāṇaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti|| evam etaṃ

¹ Sr.³ omit m

² Less abbreviated in B

yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti|||

9 Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca ¹ sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānāpagataṃ ² mānasaṃ hoti vidhāsamatikantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttaṃ ti|||

Theravaggo catuttho ³||

Tatruddānam bhavati|||⁴

Ānando Tisso Yamako||

Anurādho ca Vakkali||

Assajī Khemako Channo||⁵

Rāhulo apare duve ⁶||

Vaggo tena pavuccati|||⁷

CHAPTER V PUPPHAVAGGO ⁸ PAÑCAMO

93 (1) *Nadī*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra||| voca|||

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave nadī pabbateyyā ohāriṇī duraṅgamā sīghasotā||| Tassā ubhosu tīresu ⁹ kāsā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ ¹⁰ ajjholambeyyū||| Kusā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ ajjholambeyyū||| Babbajā ¹¹ ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ ajjholambeyyū||| Biraṇā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ ajjholambeyyū||| Rukkā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ ajjholambeyyū|||

4 Tassā puriso sotena vuyhamāno kase ce pi gaṇheyya te palujjeyyū|| so tato nidānaṃ anavyasanaṃ āpajjeyya||| Kuse ce pi gaṇheyya|||¹² Babbaje ce pi gaṇheyya|||¹² Biraṇe ce pi gaṇheyya|||¹² Rukkhe ce pi gaṇheyya|| te

¹ S¹⁻³ vā

² S¹⁻³ ahiṃ^o mamaṃ^o here and before

³ S¹⁻³ ^ovaggo samatto

⁴ B Udānam instead of Tatr^o

⁵ B Assajī Khemo Dāsako Channo

⁶ S¹⁻³ dveti

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit vaggo^o ^oti

⁸ B Buddha-vaggo

⁹ S¹⁻³ ubhato tīre

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ na or naṃ

¹¹ B pabbajā always

¹² Complete in S¹⁻³

palujjeyyum|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanam āpajjeyya||

5 Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme akovido sappurisdhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānam||| Tassa tam rūpam palujjati|| so tato nidānam anayavyasanam āpajjati||

6-8 Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|||

9 Viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmim vā attānam||| Tassa tam viññānaṃ palujjati|| so tato nidānam anayavyasanam āpajjati||

10 Tam kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||¹

11-14 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave|| pe||

16 Evam passaṃ||| pe||| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

94 (2) Puppam (or Vaddham)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra||| voca|||

3 Nāham bhikkhave lokena vivadāmi loko ca² mayā vivadati||| Na bhikkhave dhammavādī kenaci lokasmim vivadati|||

4 Yam bhikkhave natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam aham pi tam Natthi ti vadāmi||| Yam bhikkhave atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam aham pi tam Atthi vadāmi|||

5 Kiñca³ bhikkhave natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam yam aham⁴ Natthi vadāmi|||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³ ² B va ; S¹⁻³ insert kho bhikkhave

³ S¹⁻³ Kiñci ⁴ S¹ yaṃmyahaṃ ; S³ yaṃmayhaṃ

6 Rūpam bhikkhave niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ|| aham pi taṃ Natthīti vadāmi||

7-9 Vedanā||¹ Saññā|| pe|| Sankhārā||¹

10 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmā-dhammaṃ natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ aham pi taṃ Natthīti vadāmi||

11 Idam² kho bhikkhave natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ yam aham pi³ Natthīti vadāmi||

12 Kiñca bhikkhave atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ yam aham Atthīti vadāmi||

13 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ aham pi taṃ Atthīti vadāmi||

14-16 Vedanā aniccā|| la||

17 Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ aham pi taṃ Atthīti vadāmi||

18 Idam² kho bhikkhave atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ yam aham pi³ Atthīti vadāmi||

19 Atthi bhikkhave loke lokadhammo yaṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati⁴ abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā⁵ ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajeti uttānikaroti||

20 Kiñca⁶ bhikkhave loke lokadhammo yaṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānikaroti||

21 Rūpam bhikkhave loke lokadhammo taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttāni karoti|| Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatena evam ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññāpiyamāne paṭṭhiyamāne vivari-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B inserts ca

³ B inserts taṃ here, omitting yaṃ

⁴ S¹⁻³ abhisambuddhoti

⁵ B inserts taṃ

⁶ B kiñci here only

yamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānikayiramāne na jānāti na passati|| tam aham bhikkhave bālam puthujjanam andham acakkhukam ajānantam apassantam kinti karomi|||

22 Vedanā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo|| pe||

23 Saññā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo|||

24 Sankhārā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo|||

25 Viññānam bhikkhave loke lokadhammo tam Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti patthapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānikaroti||| Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatenā evam ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññāpiyamāne patthapiyamāne vivariyamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānikayiramāne na jānāti na passati|| tam aham bhikkhave bālam puthujjanam andham acakkhukam ajānantam apassantam kinti karomi|||

26 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uppalam vā padumam vā puṇḍarikam vā udake jātam udake samvaddham¹ udakā accuggamma thāti² anupalittam udakena|||

27 Evam eva kho bhikkhave Tathāgato loke samvaddho lokam abhibhuyya viharati anupalitto lokenāti|||

95 (3) *Phenam*

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Ayojjhāyam³ viharati Gaṅgāyā nadiyā tire|||

2 Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi|||⁴

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayam Gaṅgā nadi mahantam phenapiṇḍam āvaheyya⁵||| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya||| Tassa tam⁶ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave phenapiṇḍe sāro|||

4 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpam atītānāgatam paccuppannam|| pe|| yaṃ dūre santike vā|| tam

¹ B °vuddham (or buddham), further on °vaddho; S³ °vattam

² B ajjuggamma tiṭṭhantam

³ S³ ayojjhāyayam; B ayujjhāyam

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ ava°

⁶ In B only always

bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva¹ khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati|| asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi bhikkhave rūpe sāro|||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye thullaphusitake deve vassante uduke bubbuḷam² uppajjati ceva nirujjhati ca|| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya|| tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave udakabubbuḷe sāro|||

6 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yā kāci vedanā atitānāgata-paccuppannā|| pe|| yā dūre santike vā|| tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave vedanāya sāro|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gimhānaṃ pacchime māse ṭhite majjhantike kāle marīcīkā³|| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya|| pa|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave marīcīkāya sāro|||

8 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yā kāci saññā|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso sārattiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesaṃ caramāno tiṇhaṃ kuṭhārim⁴ ādāya vanam paviseyya|| so tatha passeyya mahantaṃ kadalikkhandham ujum navam akukajātaṃ⁵|| tam enam mūle chindeyya mūle chetvā agge chindeyya agge chetvā pattavattim vinibbhujeyya|| so tassa pattavattim vinibbhujanto⁶ pheggum pi nādhigaccheyya kuto sāraṃ|||

10 Tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso

¹ S¹⁻³ rittakaññeva

² B pubbuḷam always

³ B ṭhita^o marīcīkā; S¹⁻³ ^omarīci phandati

⁴ B kutarim

⁵ B akukujukajātam

⁶ S¹⁻³ nibbhujeyya-nibbhujanto

upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave kadalikkhandhe sāro|||

11 Evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci sankhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā|| pa|| ye dūre santike vā tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave sañkhāresu sāro|||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave māyākāro vā māyākārantevāsī vā mahāpathe¹ māyaṃ vidam̐seyya|| tam enaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave māyāya sāro|||

13 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam|| pa|| yaṃ dūre santike vā tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave viññāṇe sāro²|||

14 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpamim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| sañkhāresu pi|| viññāṇasmim pi nibbindati||| Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñaṇaṃ hoti|| pe³||| Nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

15 Idam avoca Bhagavā idam vatvāna⁴ Sugato athāparam etad avoca Satthā|||

Phenaṇiṇḍūpamam rūpaṃ|| vedanā bubbuḷupamā⁵||

Marīcikūpamā saññā|| sañkhārā kadalūpamā||

Māyūpamañca viññāṇaṃ|| dīpitādiccabandhunā⁶|| 1 ||

Yathā yathā nijjhāyati⁷ || yoniso upaparikkhati||

rittakaṃ tucchakaṃ hoti⁸|| yo nam passati yoniso|| 2 ||

¹ S¹⁻³ cātummahāpathe

² B adds ||pa||

³ More complete in S¹⁻³ ⁴ S¹⁻³ vatvā ⁵ B pubbulhasamā

⁶ B desitādiccabandunā ⁷ S¹⁻³ taṃ nijjhāti ⁸ S¹⁻³ hohi

Imañca kāyam ārabha¹ || bhūripaññena desitam ||
pahānā² tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ || rūpaṃ passatha chaḍ-
ḍitam³ || 3 ||

Āyu usmāca viññāṇaṃ || yadā kāyaṃ jahantimaṃ ||
apaviddho tadā seti || parabhattam acetanaṃ || 4 ||

Etādisāyaṃ⁴ santāno || māyāyaṃ bālalāpinī ||
Vadhako eso akkhāto || sāro ettha na vijjati || 5 ||

Evamaṃ khande avekkheyya⁵ || bhikkhu āradhāvīriyo ||
divāvāya divārattim || sampajāno paṭissato || 6 ||

Jaheyya sabbasaññogaṃ⁶ || kareyya saraṇattano⁷ ||
Careyyādittasīso va || patthayaṃ accutam padan ti⁸ || 7 ||

96 (4) Gomayam

1-2 Sāvatti || ārame || Atha kho aññataro^o || nisīdi⁹ ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca ||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ¹⁰ niccaṃ
dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassati ||

5 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā yā vedanā¹¹ niccā
dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva
ṭhassati ||

6 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saññā yā saññā || pe ||

7 Atthi nu kho bhante keci saṅkhārā ye saṅkhārā niccā
dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ¹² tatheva
ṭhassanti ||

8 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci viññāṇaṃ yaṃ viññāṇaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ Yoimañca kāyaṃ gārayamaṃ

² B pahānaṃ

³ B chaṭṭitam

⁴ S¹⁻³ °seyyaṃ

⁵ B pave^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ pajahe sabbasaṃyogaṃ

⁷ S¹⁻³ saraṇam attano

⁸ S¹⁻³ padaṃ —ti (S³ ti)—

⁹ B has Sāvatti only

¹⁰ Omitted by S¹⁻³ here and in 9

¹¹ S¹⁻³ omit yā vedanā and further on yā saññā

¹² B sassatidhammaṃ here only

niceam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamam tattheva ṭhassatī||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niceam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamam tattheva ṭhassatī||

10-13 Natthi bhikkhu kāci vedanā||| kāci saññā|| keci saṅkhārā¹||| kiñci viññāṇaṃ yaṃ viññāṇaṃ² niceam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamam tattheva ṭhassatī||

14 Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ gomayapiṇḍaṃ pāṇinā gahetvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca||

15 Ettako pi kho bhikkhu attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi niceo dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo sassatisamam tattheva ṭhassatī||

16 Ettako ce pi bhikkhu attabhāvapaṭilābho abhavissa niceo dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettako pi attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi niceo dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

17 Bhūtapubbāham bhikkhu rājā ahoṣiṃ khattiyo muddhāvasitto|| tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti nagarasahassāni ahesuṃ Kusāvatināma-rājadhānipamukhāni||

18 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti pāsādasahassāni ahesuṃ Dhammapāsādapamukhāni||

19 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti kūtāgārasahassāni ahesuṃ Mahābyūhakuṭāgarapamukhāni||

20 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti pallaṅkasahassāni ahesuṃ|| dantamayāni sāramayāni sovaṇṇamayāni rūpiyamayāni³ goṇakatthatāni paṭikatthatāni paṭalikatthatāni⁴ kadalimiga pava-

¹ More complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit yaṃ viññāṇaṃ

³ Missing in B

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

rapaccattharaṇāni sa-uttaracchadanāni ¹ ubhato lohita-kūpa-dhānāni|||

21 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti nāgasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-laṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni uposa-thanāgarājapamukhāni|||

22 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti assasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-laṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālāpaṭicchannāni Valāhaka-assarājapamukhāni|||

23 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti rathasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-laṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni Vejayanta-rathapamukhāni|||

24 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti maṇisahassāni ahesum maṇiratanapamukhāni|||

25 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti itthisabassāni ahesum|| Subhaddādevīpamukhāni|||

26 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti khattiyasahassāni ahesum anuyantāni ² pariṇāyakaratanapamukhāni|||

27 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti dhenusahassāni ahesum dukulasandanāni ³ kaṃsupadhāraṇāni|||

28 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti vatthakoṭṭisabassāni ahesum khomasukhumāni koseyyasukhumāni kambalasukhumāni kappāsikasukhumāni|||

29 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti thālīpākassahassāni ahesum|| sāyam ⁴ pātam bhattābhīhāro abhihariyittha|||

30 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nagarasahassānam ekaññeva taṃ nagaram hoti yam aham tena samayena ajjhāvasāmi Kusāvati rājadhāni|||

31 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pāsādasahas-

¹ B °chadāni

² S¹⁻³ anuyuttāni

³ S¹ dūlasandanāni; S³ dukulasandatāni; B dukulasandhāni

⁴ S¹⁻³ sāya

sānam eko yeva so pāsādo hoti yam aham tena samayena
ajjhāvasāmi Dhammo pāsādo|||

32 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā kuṭāgārasahas-
sānam ekaññeva taṃ¹ kuṭāgāraṃ hoti yam aham tena
samayena ajjhāvasāmi Mahābyūhaṃ kuṭāgāraṃ²|||

33 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pallaṅkāsahas-
sānam eko yeva so pallaṅko hoti yam aham tena samayena
paribhuñjāmi dantamayo vā sāramayo vā sovaṇṇa mayo vā
rūpiyamayo vā|||

34 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nāgasahassā-
nam eko yeva so nāgo hoti|| yam aham tena samayena
abhirūhāmi Uposatho nāgarājā|||

35 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā assasahassā-
nam eko yeva so asso hoti|| yam aham tena samayena
abhirūhāmi Valāhaka-assarājā³|||

36 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā rathasahassā-
nam eko yeva so ratho hoti|| yam aham tena samayena
abhirūhāmi Vejayanto ratho|||

37 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā itthisahassā-
nam ekā yeva sā itthi hoti|| yā maṃ⁴ tena samayena pac-
cupatṭhāti⁵ Khattiyāni vā Velamikā vā⁶|||

38 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā vatthakoṭisa-
hassānam ekaññeva taṃ vatthayugam hoti yam aham tena
samayena paridahāmi khomasukhumam vā koseyyasukhu-
mam vā kambalasukhumam vā kappāsikasukhumam vā|||

39 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā thālipākasahas-
sānam eko yeva so thālipāko hoti yato nālikodanaparamam
bhuñjāmi tadūpiyañca supēyyam|||

40 Iti kho bhikkhu sabbe te saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā
vipariṇātā|||

41 Evam aniccā kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā evam adhuvā
kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā evam anassāsikā kho bhikkhu
saṅkhārā|||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ oṛo

³ S¹⁻³ valāho°

⁴ S¹⁻³ yamaṃ

⁵ S³ paccuṭṭhānāti

⁶ So B; S¹⁻³ khattiyāvāvelamikā||

42 Yāvañcidam bhikkhu alam eva sabbesu sañkhāresu nibbinditum alam virajjitum alam vimuccitun ti|||

97 (5) Nakhāsikam

1-2 Sāvatti|||¹

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati|||

5 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci² vedanā|| pe||³

6 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saññā|||

7 Atthi nu kho bhante keci sañkhārā|||³

8 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati|||

10-13 Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā|| pe|| kāci saññā||| keci sañkhārā|| pe|| kiñci viññāṇaṃ yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

14 Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyam paṃsum āropetvā tam bhikkham etad avoca|||

15 Ettakam pi kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati||| Ettakam ce pi⁴ bhikkhu rūpaṃ abhavissa niccaṃ dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya|| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakam pi rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

¹ S¹⁻³ tamyevanidānaṃ

² S³ kañci

³ Complete in B

⁴ S¹⁻³ etta (S¹ ettha-) kiñcāpi

16 Ettikā¹ pi kho bhikkhu vedanā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā aviparināmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-sati||| Ettikā cepi² bhikkhu vedanā abhavissa niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave ettikā pi vedanā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

17 Ettikā pi kho bhikkhu saññā natthi|| pe||

18 Ettakā pi kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-santi|||³ Ettakā ce pi bhikkhu saṅkhārā abhavissamsu⁴ niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| nayidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakā pi saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

19 Ettakam pi kho⁵ bhikkhu viññāṇam natthi niccaṃ dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati||| Ettakam ce pi kho⁶ bhikkhu viññāṇam abhavissa niccaṃ dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam nayidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakam pi viññāṇam natthi niccaṃ dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam||⁷ tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

20 Tam kiṃ maññasi bhikkhu||| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

¹ B ettakā always

² Omitted by S¹⁻³ always

³ B ṭhassati

⁴ S¹⁻³ abhavimsu

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ B omits ce S¹⁻³ omits kho

⁷ S¹ insert here sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati dukkhakkhayāya, which in S³ is reduced to sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati (tasmā^o being also omitted by S³)

Aniccam bhante|||

21 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhu|||

22 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānā-
titi|||

98 (6) *Suddhikam* (or *Samuddakam*)

1-2 Savatthi||¹

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etad avoca|||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rupaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvaṃ assatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamaṃ ta-
theva ṭhassati|||

5-8 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā|| pe|| kāci saññā|||
keci saṅkhārā|||

Kiñci viññānaṃ yaṃ viññānaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam
avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sattatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassati|||

10-13 Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā|| kāci saññā||
keci saṅkhārā|| kiñci viññānaṃ yaṃ viññānaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

99 (7) *Gaddula* (or *Bhaddula*) (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||²

3 Anamataggāyam bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoṭi na
paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānam sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanā-
naṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsaratam|||

4 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ mahāsamuddo ussussati
vissussati na bhavati|| nattevāham bhikkhave avijjānīvara-
ṇānam sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃ-
saratam dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|||

5 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ Sineru pabbatarājā
ḍayhati³ vinassati na bhavati|| na ttevāham bhikkhave

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² Tatra-voca is in S¹⁻³ only here and further on

³ S¹⁻³ udḍayhati in this and the next number

avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṅhasaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|||

6 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yam mahāpathavī dayhāti vinassati na bhavati|| na tvevāham bhikkhave avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṅhasaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sā gaddulabaddho daḥhe khīle vā thambhe vā upanibaddho tam eva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī|| la|| sappurisa-dhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||| So rūpaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| vedanaññeva|| la|| saññaññeva|| saṅkhāre yeva viññāṇaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati||| So rūpaṃ anuparidhāvam anuparivattaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| la|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ anuparidhāvam anuparivattaṃ na parimuccati rūpamhā|| na parimuccati vedanāya|| na parimuccati saññāya|| na parimuccati saṅkhārehi|| na parimuccati viññāṇamhā|| na parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi na parimuccati dukkasmā ti vadāmi|||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ das-sāvī|| la|| sappurisa-dhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| na¹ vedanaṃ||| na saññaṃ||| na saṅkhāre||| na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati|| na viññāṇavantaṃ vā¹ attānaṃ na attani vā¹ viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmiṃ vā¹ attānaṃ||| So rūpaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati||| So rūpaṃ anuparidhāvam anuparivattaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā|| parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkasmā ti vadāmi|||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻²

100 (8) *Gaddula* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Anamataggāyam bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoti na paññāyati avijjānivarāṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamojjanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsāratāṃ|||

4 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sā gaddulabaddho daḷhe khīle vā thambe vā upanibaddho|| so gacchati ce pi tam eva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upagacchati|| tiṭṭhati ce pi tam eva khīlaṃ vā thambaṃ vā upatiṭṭhati|| nisīdati ce pi tam eva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upanisīdati|| nippajjati ce pi tam eva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upanippajjati|||¹

5 Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano Rūpaṃ etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassati||| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassati||| So gacchati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe² upagacchati|| tiṭṭhati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upatiṭṭhati|| nisīdati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanisīdati|| nippajjati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanippajjati|||

6 Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ Dīgharattaṃ idaṃ cittaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenā ti||| Cittasaṅkilesā³ bhikkhave sattā saṅkilissanti|| cittavodānā⁴ sattā visujjhanti|||

7 Diṭṭhaṃ vo bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma cittaṃ|||

Evam bhante|||

Tam pi kho bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma⁵ cittaṃ citteneva eintitaṃ|| tena pi kho bhikkhave caraṇena cittena cittaññeva cittataraṃ|||

8 Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ|| Dīgharattaṃ idaṃ⁶ cittaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenāti||| Cittasaṅkilesā⁷ bhikkhave sattā saṅkilissanti cittavodānā⁷ sattā visujjhanti|||

¹ This phrase is omitted by S¹⁻³ which have only nippajjati so written

² S¹⁻³ add va or ca

³ S¹⁻³ Cittaṃ saṃ^o ⁴ S¹ cittaṃ vo^o ⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ cidaṃ

⁷ S¹ citte saṅkilesā

9 Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekanikāyaṃ pi samanupassāmi evamecittam yathayidam bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā te pi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā citteneva cittatā|||¹ Tehi pi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatehi pāṇehi cittaññeva cittataram|||

10 Tasmātiha bhikkhave bhikkhunā² abhikkhaṇam sakam cittam paccavekkhitabbam Dīgharattam idaṃ cittam saṅkilīṭṭham rāgena dosena mohenāti||| Cittasaṅkilesā bhikkhave sattā saṅkilissanti|| cittavodānā sattā visuḷḷhanti|||

11 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rajako vā cittakārako vā² rajanāya vā³ lākhāya va haliddiyā vā nīliyā⁴ vā mañjeṭṭhiyā⁵ vā suparimaṭṭhe⁶ phalake vā bhittiyā vā dussapaṭṭe vā itthirūpaṃ vā purisarūpaṃ vā⁷ abhinimmineyya sabbaṅgapaccāṅgiṃ|| evam eva⁸ kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpaññeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti|| vedanaññeva|| pe|| saññāññeva|| saṅkhāreva||⁹ viññāṇam yeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti|||

12 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave||| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam|| pa||

13-14 Tasmātiha bhikkhave|| pa|| nāparam ithattāyāti pajānātīti|||

101 (9) *Vāsijaṭam* (or *Nāva*)

1-2 Savatthi||| Tatra|| voca |||

3 Jānato ham bhikkhave passato āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi|| no ajānato apassato|||

4 Kiñ ca bhikkhave jānato kim passato āsavānaṃ khayoti||| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo ||| Iti vedanā|| pe|| Iti saññā||| Iti saṅkhārā||| Iti viññāṇam iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññā-

¹ B cittitā ² S¹⁻³ insert nāsati

³ S¹ omits vā, S³ yavā

⁴ B paniliyā ⁵ B mañjaṭṭhāya

⁶ S¹⁻³ suparimaṭṭe

⁷ B inserts koci

⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁹ S¹⁻³ saññāyeva—saṅkhārāyeva

ṇassa ¹ atthagamoti||| Evaṃ kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti |||

5 Bhāvanānuyogam ananuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi ² evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuceyyāti|| attha khvassa neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuceati|||

6 Taṃ kissa hetu|| abhāvitattā tissa vacanīyaṃ||| Kissa abhāvitattā|| abhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ abhāvitattā catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ balānaṃ abhāvitattā sattannaṃ bojjaṅgānaṃ abhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tānassu kukkuṭiyā na sammā adhisayitāni na sammā pariseditāni na sammā paribhāvitāni||

8 Kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosampadāletvā sotthinā abhinibbijjeyyunti|| attha kho abhabbā va te kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ|||

9 Taṃ kissa hetu|| tathā hi pana ³ bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tāni kukkuṭiyā ⁴ na sammā adhisayitāni na sammā pariseditāni na sammā paribhāvitāni|||

10 Evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam ananuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya|| Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuceyyāti|| attha khvassa ⁵ neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuceati||

11 Taṃ kissa hetu|| abhāvitattā tissa vacanīyaṃ||| Kissa abhāvitattā|| abhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ|| la|| atthaṅgikassa maggassa||

12 Bhāvanānuyogam anuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno

¹ S¹ omits iti viññāṇassa

² S¹⁻³ kiñcīpi

³ S¹⁻³ tathāgamūti here and further on (No. 15)

⁴ S¹⁻³ kukkuṭiyānaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ khovassa

viharato kiñcāpi na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuceyyā ti|| atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati|||

13 Taṃ kissa hetu bhāvitattātissa vacaniyaṃ||| Kissa bhāvitattā|| bhāvitattā catunnam satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā catunnam sammappadhānānaṃ bhāvitattā catunnam iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā pañcannaṃ balānaṃ bhāvitattā sattannaṃ bojjaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa|||

14 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā|| tānassu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni|| kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me kukkuṭapotaḥkā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyunti|| atha kho bhābbā va te kukkuṭapotaḥkā pādanakhasikhāya va mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ|||

15 Taṃ kissa hetu|| tathā hi pana bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tāni¹ kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni|||

16 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evam icchā uppajjeyya Ahovata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuceyyāti|| atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati|||

17 Taṃ kissa hetu|| bhāvitattā tissa vacaniyaṃ||| kissa bhāvitattā|| bhāvitattā catunnam satipaṭṭhānānaṃ|| la|| bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa|||

18 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave phalagaṇḍassa vā phalagaṇḍante² vāsissa vā vāsijaṭe dissante aṅgulipadāni dissanti aṅguṭṭhapādā³ no ca khvassa evaṃ nāṇaṃ hoti Ettakaṃ vata me⁴ ajja vāsijaṭassa khīṇaṃ ettakaṃ hiyyo ettakaṃ pareti|| atha khvassa khīṇaṃ khīṇante va nāṇaṃ hoti|||

19 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyut-

¹ S¹⁻³ tānassu

² So S¹⁻³; B phalabhaṇḍa°

³ B °padam

⁴ B katame here only; S¹⁻³ vāme always

tassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evaṃ ñāṇaṃ hoti||
Ettakaṃ vata me ajja āsavānaṃ khīṇaṃ ettakaṃ hiyyo
ettakaṃ pareti|| athakhvassa khīṇe khīṇante va ñāṇaṃ
hoti||

20 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave samuddikāya nāvāya vetta-
bandhanabaddhāya chammāsāni¹ uduke pariyādāya² hema-
tike³ thalam ukkhittāya⁴ vātāpaparetāni bandhanāni||
tāni pāvussakena meghena abhippavattāni⁵ appakasireneva
paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti||

21 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyut-
tassa bhikkhuno viharato appakasireneva saññojanāni
paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti||

102 (10) *Aniccata* (or *Saññā*)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra voca||

3 Aniccasaññā bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikāta sabbam
kāmarāgam pariyādiyati sabbam rūparāgam pariyādiyati
sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati sabbam avijjam pariyā-
diyati|| sabbam asmimānaṃ pariyādiyati samūhanti⁶||

4 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye kasako mahāna-
galena kasanto⁷ sabbāni mūlasantānakāni sampadāleno
kasati|| Evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā
bahulikāta sabbam kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam
rūparāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānaṃ samū-
hanti||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pabbajalāyako pabbajam lāyitvā
agge gahetvā odhunāti niddhunāti nicchodeti⁸|| Evam eva
kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā⁹ pe⁹

6 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ambapiṇḍiyā vaṇṭacchinnāya¹⁰

¹ B vassamāsāni

² S¹⁻³ pariyodātāya

³ B adds na

⁴ B omits ya

⁵ B oppavutṭhāni

⁶ B samūhanati omitting the preceding pariyādiyati

⁷ S¹⁻³ kassako . . . kassanto

⁸ B nicchodeti

⁹ This and the following paragraphs end in B by sabbam
asmimānaṃ samūhanati

¹⁰ S³ ochiṇṇāya ; B vaṇḍacindāya

yāni tatra ambāni vaṇṭapaṭibaddhāni sabbāni tāni tadan-
vayāni¹ bhavanti|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā
bhāvitā|| pa||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo
sabbā tā kūṭāgamā kūṭāninnā kūṭasamosaraṇā kūṭaṃ
tāsam² aggam akkhāyati||| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā bhāvitā|| pa|||

8 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci mūlagandhā kālānusārī³
tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave anic-
casaññā|| pa||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci sārāgandhā lohitaṇḍa-
naṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā|| pa||

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci pupphagandhā
vassikaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho
bhikkhave aniccasaññā|| pa||

11 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci kuḍḍarājāno⁴ sabbe
te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti|| rājā tesam
cakkavatti aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā|| pe||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yā kāci tārakarūpānam pabhā
sabbā tā candimāpabhāya⁵ kalam nāgghanti⁶ solasiṃ
candappabhā tāsam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhik-
khave aniccasaññā|| pa|||

13 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye viddhe vigata-
valāhake deve ādicco nabham abbhussukkamāno⁷ sabbam
ākāsagatam tamagatam abhivihacca bhāsate ca tapate ca
virocanti⁸ ca|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā
bahulikātā sabbam kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam
rūparāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānam samū-
hanti|||

14 Katham bhavitā ca bhikkhave aniccasaññā katham

¹ B tadamanvayāni ² B tesam ³ B kālānusarigandho

⁴ So S³; S¹ kuḍḍha°; B kuṭṭarājāne

⁵ S^{1,3} candiyāpabhāya (S³ yaṃ)

⁶ B nagghanti

⁷ B abbhussākkamāno

⁸ B virocate

bahulikatā sabbam kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| pe|| sabbam
asmimānam samūhanti||

15 Iti rūpam iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa attha-
gamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti saññā|| Iti saṅkhāra|| Iti
viññāṇam iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa attha-
gamo ti||

16 Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā evam
bahulikatā sabbam kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam rūpa-
rāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānam samū-
hantīti||

Pupphavaggo samatto¹

Tatra uddānam²

Nadī|| Pupphañ ca³ Phenam ca||

Gomayañ ca Nakhāsikham⁴

Suddhikam dve ca⁵ gaddulā⁶

Vāsijaṭam Aniccā ti⁷

Vaggo⁸ Majjhimapaññāsako samatto||

Tassa Majjhimapaññāsakassa vagguddānam⁹

Upāyo Arahanto ca Khajjanī Therasambhayaṃ

Pupphavaggena paññāsadutiyo tena vuccati||

SECTION III UPARIPAÑÑĀSAKA

CHAPTER I ANTAVAGGO PATHAMO

103 (1) *Ante*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Cattāro me bhikkhave antā|| Katame cattāro||

¹ B Buddhavaggo pañcama

² Missing in B

³ B vaddhañ ca

⁴ S³ °sikhā

⁵ S¹⁻³ sa (S³ sā-) muddakam ceva

⁶ S¹⁻³ gaddulam; B bhaddulā ⁷ S¹⁻³ nāva saññā te dasāti

⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁹ This uddānam is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

Sakkāyanto sakkāyasamudayanto sakkāyanirodhanto sakkāyanirodhagāminipaṭipadanto||¹

4 Katamo bhikkhave sakkāyanto|| Pañcupādānakhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ|| Katame pañca|| seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanto||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto|| Yāyam taṇhā ponabbhavikā nandi rāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandinī|| seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto||

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto|| Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto||

7 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminipaṭipadanto|| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi|| pa|| sammāsamādhi|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminipaṭipadanto||

8 Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro antā ti||

104 (2) *Dukkham*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Dukkhañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi dukkhasamudayañ ca dukkhanirodhañ ca dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadañ² ca|| tam sunātha||

4 Katamañ ca³ bhikkhave dukkham|| Pañcupādānakhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ|| Katame pañca|| seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkham||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo|| Yāyam taṇhā ponabbhavikā|| pa|| vibhavataṇhā|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo||

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodho|| Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodho||

¹ S¹⁻³ °gaminī° always

² S¹⁻³ °gāminiñca paṭipadam

³ B kathañca

7 Katamā ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminipadā||
 Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathīdam sammā-
 ditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave
 dukkhanirodhagāminipadā ti||

105 (3) *Sakkāyo*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca||

3 Sakkāyañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sakkāyasamu-
 dayañ ca sakkāyanirodhañca sakkāyanirodhagāminiñ ca
 paṭipadam taṃ¹ suṇātha||

4 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyo|| Pañcupādānak-
 khandhā tissa vacanīyam|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathi-
 dam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe||² viññāṇupādānakkhandho||
 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyo||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayo|| Yāyaṃ
 taṇhā ponabbhavikā|| pa|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkā-
 yasamudayo||

6 Katamo ca sakkāyanirodho|| Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya||
 pa|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodho||

7 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭi-
 padā|| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathīdam
 sammāditṭhi|| pa|| sammāsamādhī||

8 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭi-
 padā ti||

106 (4) *Pariññeyyā*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pariññeye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi pariññā ca
 pariññātāvīṇca³ puggalam|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katame⁴ ca bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā||⁵ Rū-
 pam bhikkhave pariññeyyo dhammo|| Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā||
 Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam pariññeyyo dhammo|| Ime vuc-
 canti bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā||

¹ Omitted by B and S¹

² Complete in B

³ S¹ oñātipica; S³ oñātipica

⁴ S¹-3 katamo

⁵ S¹-3 oñeyyo dhammo

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā¹ Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo² Ayam vuccati bhikkhave pariññā³

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggalo⁴ Arahātissa vacanīyam⁵ Yo yam āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto⁶ ayam vuccati bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggalo ti⁷

107 (5) *Samaṇā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti⁸ Tatra⁹ voca¹⁰

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā¹¹ Katame pañca¹² Seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho¹³ pe¹⁴ Viññāṇupādānakkhandho¹⁵

4-5 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam na pajānanti¹⁶ pe¹⁷ pajānanti¹⁸ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantī¹⁹

108 (6) *Samaṇā* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti²⁰

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā²¹ Katame pañca²² Seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho²³ pe²⁴

4-5 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam na pajānanti²⁵ pe²⁶ pajānanti²⁷ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantī²⁸

109 (7) *Sotāpanno*

1-2 Sāvatti²⁹

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā³⁰ Katame pañca³¹ Seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho³² pe³³ viññāṇupādānakkhandho³⁴

4 Yato ca³⁵ kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca

¹ S¹⁻³ insert yo bhikkhave ² S¹⁻³ na me te^o (complete)

³ Complete in B

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³ always

assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti||
 ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipā-
 tadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

110 (8) *Arahaṇ*

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|| Katame
 pañca|| Seyyathīdam|| rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññā-
 nupādānakkhandho||

4 Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imesam pañcannam
 upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assā-
 dañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam viditvā
 anupādā vimutto hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu
 arahaṇ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anup-
 pattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasaññojano sammadaññā
 vimutto ti||

111 (9) *Chandarāgī* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā
 tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati
 uechinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim
 anuppādadhammaṃ||

4-6 Vedanāya|| pe|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu||¹

7 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā tam
 pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇam pahīnam bhavissati
 uechinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim
 anuppādadhamman ti||

112 (10) *Chandarāgī* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā
 ye upāyupādānā² cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B upayu^o always

pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinna-
mūlam|| la|| pe||¹

4-5 Vedanāya|| Saññāya||

6 Saṅkhāresu yo chando|| pa|| evaṃ te saṅkhārā pahīnā
bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā
āyatim anuppādadhammā||

7 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye
upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te paja-
hatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchin-
namūlam tālāvatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppā-
dadhamman ti||

Antavaggo samatto²||

Tatruddānam||

Ante³ Dukkhañcā Sakkāyo||

Pariññeyyā Samaṇā dve||⁴

Sotāpanno Arahaṇca||

Dve ca Chandarāgiyo ti||⁵

CHAPTER II DHAMMAKATHIKA-VAGGO DUTIYO.

113 (1) *Avijjā*, or *Bhikkhu* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme⁶||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| pa||

3 Nisinnō kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||
Avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante avijjā
kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ na pajānāti
rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānāti rūpanirodhaṃ na pajānāti
rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pajānāti||

5-8 Vedanaṃ na pajānāti|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre na
pajānāti|| pa|| Viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pa-
jānāti||⁷

¹ So in B, complete in S¹⁻³

² In S³ only

³ S¹⁻³ antam

⁴ S¹⁻³ Samaṇe; B duve

⁵ B duve ca chandarāginoti

⁶ In S¹⁻³ only

⁷ More complete in S¹⁻³

9 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvata ca avijjāgato hotīti||

114 (2) *Vijjā, or Bhikkhu (2)*

1-3 Sāvatti||¹ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||

4 Vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccati|| Katamā nu kho bhante vijjā kittāvata ca vijjāgato hotīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako rūpam pajānāti|| rūpasamudayaṃ|| rūpanirodham|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||

5-8 Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre pajānāti|| la|| Viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu vijjā ettāvata ca vijjāgato hotīti||

115 (3) *Kathika (1)*

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante vuccati|| Kittāvata nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hotīti||

4 Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhū ti alaṃ vacanāya|| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya|| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhamme nibbānappatto bhikkhū ti alaṃ vacanāya||

5-7 Vedanāya ce bhikkhu|| pe|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu||

8 Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya|| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya|| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ in this and the following suttas till 9

virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhamme nibbanappatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāyāti||

116 (4) Kathika (2)

1 Sāvatti||

2 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hoti|| kittāvatā dhammānudhammapaṭipanno hoti|| kittāvatā diṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto hoti||

3 Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāya||

4-6 Vedanāya ce bhikkhu|| pe|| Saññāya ce bhikkhu|| Saṅkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu||

7 Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāyāti||

117 (5) Bandhanā

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Idha bhikkhave¹ assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī|| pe|| sappurisadhammesu avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpabandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho² atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati³ baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā paraṃ lokam gacchati||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit idha bhikkhave

² B santara° always

³ B jiyati

4 Vedanam attato samanupassati|| pe|| vedanāya vā attānaṃ||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano vedanābandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā paraṃ lokam gacchati|||

5-6 Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|||¹

7 Viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| pa||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano viññāṇabandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā paraṃ lokam gacchati|||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī|| la²|| sappurisdhammesu vinito na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako na rūpabandhanabaddho na sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho tiradassī pāradassī|| parimutto so ³ dukkhamā ti vadāmi|||

9 Na vedanam attato|| la|||

10 Na saññaṃ attato|| la|||

11 Na saṅkhāre attato|| la|||

12 Na viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| pa||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako na viññāṇabandhanabaddho na sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho tiradassī pāradassī|| parimutto so ³ dukkhamā ti vadāmi|||

118 (6) *Parimucchita*

1 Sāvatti|||

2 Taṃ kim maññaṭṭha bhikkhave||| Rūpam etaṃ mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassathāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Rūpam bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya datṭhabbaṃ|||

3-5 Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|||

¹ Complete in S^{1.3} ² S^{1.3} ari—pe—instead of || la||

³ Missing in S^{1.3}

6 Viññānam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassathāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| viññānam bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||¹

7 Evam passaṃ|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātī|||

119 (7) *Parimucchita* (2)

1 Sāvatti|||

2 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti samanupassathāti|||

Evam bhante|||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

3-5 Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|||

6 Viññānam netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti samanupassathāti|||

Evam bhānte|||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Viññānam bhikkhave netam mama neso hamasmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

7 Evaṃ|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātī|||

120 (8) *Saññojanam*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Saññojanīye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi saññojanaṃ ca|| taṃ suṇātha|||

3 Katame ca bhikkhave saññojanīyādhammā katamaṃ ca saññojanāṃ|||

4 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave saññojaniyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha saññojanaṃ|||

5-7 Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|||

¹ B adds || la||

8 Viññāṇaṃ saññojanīyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha saññojanaṃ||

9 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saññojanīyā dhammā|| idaṃ saññojananti||

121 (9) *Upādānam*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Upādāniye ce bhikkhave dhamme desis-sāmi upādānaṃ ca|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā|| katamam upādānaṃ||

5 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave upādāniyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ||

6-8 Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

9 Viññāṇaṃ upādāniyo dhammo|| yo¹ tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ||

10 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā|| idaṃ upādānaṃ ti||

122 (10) *Sīlam*

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-Koṭṭhito² Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye||

2-3 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| pa|| etad avoca|| Sīlavatāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā-katame dhammā yoniso manasi kattabbāti||

4 Sīlavatāvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā pañcupādānakkhandā aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi kattabbā||

5 Katame pañca||| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādāpakkhando|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| Sīlavatāvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato dukkhato|| pe|| anattato yoniso manasi kattabbā||

6 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sīlavā

¹ S^{1.3} ye

² B Koṭṭhiko-ka always

bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato dukkhato||
pe|| anattato yoniso manasi karonto sotāpattiphalam
sacchikareyyāti||

7 Sotāpannaena panāvūso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
dhammā yoniso manasikattabbāti||

8 Sotāpannaena pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato manasi
kattabbā||

9 Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sotāpanno
bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto sakadāgāmiṃ phalaṃ sacchikareyyā-
ti||

10 Sakadāgāminā panāvuso¹ Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
ca² dhammā yoniso kattabbāti||

11 Sakadāgāminā pi kho³ āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato manasi
kattabbā||

12 Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sakadāgāmi
bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto anāgāmiṃ phalaṃ sacchikareyyāti||

13 Anāgāminā panāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
dhammā yoniso manasi kattabbā ti||

14 Anāgāminā pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime⁴
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato yoniso
manasi kattabbā||

15 Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ anāgāmi
bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto arahattaphalaṃ⁵ sacchikareyyāti||

16 Arahata⁶ panāvuso Sāriputta katame dhammā yoniso
manasi kattabbāti||

17 Arahata pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita ime pañcupādānak-
khande aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato
ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi
kattabbā||

18 Natthi khvāvuso arahato uttarikaraṇiyaṃ katassa vā

¹ B omtis pan ² Missing in B ³ S¹⁻³ sakadāgāmino kho

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert ca ⁵ B arahattaṃ ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert pi

paṭicayo¹|| api ca kho ime² dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭṭhā
 diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya ceva saṃvattanti satisampa-
 jaññāya³ cāti||

123 (11) *Sutavā*

1 Bārāṇasi-nidānaṃ|||⁴

124 (12) *Kappo* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārame||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Kappo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-
 kami⁵||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavantam
 etaḍ avoca||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante janato katham
 passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabba-
 nimittesu ahaṃkāramaṃkāramānānusayā na hontī ti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Kappa rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam
 ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
 vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam
 mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathā-
 bhutaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci
 saṅkhārā||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
 taṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
 paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam
 mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti evam etaṃ yathā-
 bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

9 Evaṃ kho Kappa jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca
 saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
 mamaṃkāramānānusayā na hontīti||

¹ S³ paticayo here and in the next sutta ² S¹⁻³ apicame

³ S¹⁻³ omit ya

⁴ Complete in B.—This sutta is exactly the same as the
 preceding; the word *sutavata* being only put instead of
silavata

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

125 (13) *Kappo* (2)

1 Sāvatti||

2 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavan-
tam etad avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham
passato imasmiṃ ca saviññānake kāye bahiddhā ca sabba-
nimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ ¹ mānasam
hoti vidhāsamatikkantam ² santam ³ suvimuttan ti||

3 Yaṃ kiñci Kappa rūpam atitānāgatapaccuppannam||
la|| sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso
attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā
anupādā vimutto hoti||

4-6 Yā kāci vedanā||| Yā kāci saññā||| Ye keci sañ-
khārā|||

7 Yaṃ kiñci viññānam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhamaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
pañītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññānaṃ netam
mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti||

8 Evaṃ kho Kappa jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññānake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
mamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ mānasam hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantam santam suvimuttan ti||

Dhammakathikavaggo samatto ⁴||

Avijjā Vijjā ⁵ dve Kathikā||

Bandhanā Parimuccitā dve ⁶||

Saññojanaṃ Upādānaṃ ⁷||

Sīlaṃ Sutavā ⁸ dve ca Kappenā ti ⁹||

CHAPTER III AVIJJĀVAGGO TATIYO

126 (1) *Samudayadhamma* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

¹ S¹⁻³ °pagata° always ² S¹⁻³ vidhāya° further on vidhā°

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³ always ⁴ In S¹⁻³ only

⁵ S¹⁻³ Dve bhikkū ⁶ S¹⁻³ Parimucchā dve

⁷ S¹⁻³ °dānā ⁸ S¹ Sīla ; S³ Sīlavā and omits Sutavā

⁹ S¹⁻³ Kappināti

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasañkamaññi upasañkamitvāññi paññiññi

3 Ekam autaññi nisinnāññi kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avocaññiññi Avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccatiññi katamāññi nu kho bhante avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotītiññiññi

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjāno samudayadhammaññi rūpaññi Samudayadhammaññi rūpaññi yathādhammaññi na pajānātiññiññi vāyadhammaññi rūpaññi Vāyadhammaññi rūpaññi yathābhūtaññi na pajānātiññiññi samudayavāyadhammaññi rūpaññi Samudayavāyadhammaññi¹ rūpaññi yathābhūtaññi na pajānātiññiññi

5 Samudayadhammaññi vedanaññi Samudayadhammāññi vedanaññi yathābhūtaññi na pajānātiññiññi vāyadhammaññi vedanaññi Vāyadhammāññi vedanaññi ti yathābhūtaññi na pajānātiññiññi samudayavāyadhammaññi vedanaññi Samudayavāyadhammāññi vedanaññi yathābhūtaññi na pajānātiññiññi

6 Samudayadhammaññi saññāññi peññi

7 Samudayadhamme sañkhāre Samudayadhammāññi sañkhārāti yathābhūtaññi na pajānātiññiññi vāyadhamme sañkhāre Vāyadhammāññi sañkhārāti yathābhūtaññi na pajānātiññiññi samudayavāyadhamme sañkhāre Samudayavāyadhammāññi sañkhārāti yathābhūtaññi na pajānātiññiññiññi

8 Samudayadhammaññi viññāṇaññi Samudayadhammaññi viññāṇanti yathābhūtaññi na pajānātiññiññi vāyadhammaññi viññāṇaññi Vāyadhammaññi viññāṇanti yathābhūtaññi na pajānātiññiññiññi samudayavāyadhammaññi viññāṇaññi Samudayavāyadhammaññi viññāṇanti yathābhūtaññi na pajānātiññiññiññi

9 Ayaññi vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotītiññiññi

10 Evaññi vutte so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avocaññiññiññi Vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccatiññi katamāññi nu kho bhante vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotītiññiññiññi

11 Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaññi rūpaññi Samudayarūpaññi yathābhūtaññi pajānātiññiññi vāyadhammaññi rūpaññi Vāyadhammaññi rūpaññi yathābhūtaññi

¹ B and S¹ omit vāya in this word here and further on

pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammaṃ rupam Samudayavaya-
dhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtam pajānāti||

12 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ|| pe||

13 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ|| pe||

14 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre|| pe||¹

15 Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇam Samudayadhammaṃ
viññāṇanti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ viñ-
ñāṇam Vayadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtam pajānāti||
samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇam Samudayavayadham-
maṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtam pajānāti

16 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu vijjā ettavatā vijjāgato hoti-
ti||

127 (2) *Samudayadhamma* (2)

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-
Koṭṭhito² Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane Migadāye||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito sāyaṇhasamayam
patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito|| pa||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito
āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etaḍ avoca|| Avijjā avijjāti āvuso
Sāriputta vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittavatā
ca³ avijjāgato hotiti||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammam
rūpam Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtam na
pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ rupam|| pe|| samudayavayadham-
maṃ rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

5 Samudayadhammam vedanaṃ|| pe||

6 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre||

8 Samudayadhammam viññāṇam|| pa⁴|| vayadhammaṃ
viññāṇam|| pa|| Samudayavayadhammam⁵ viññāṇanti
yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso⁶ ettavatā ca⁷ avijjāgato hotiti||

¹ 12 and 14 are more complete in B

² S³ omits Mahā

³ Complete in B

⁴ 5-8 are more complete in B ⁵ B °viya° instead of °vaya°

⁶ S¹⁻³ vuccatā vuso

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ca

128 (3) *Samudayadhammā* (3)

1-2 Bārāṇasi nidānaṃ¹ ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etaḍ avoca² || Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati || katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti ||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti || vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ || pe || samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ||

5 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ || pe ||

7 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ ||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre ||

8 Samudayadhammaṃ viññānaṃ || samudayavayadhammaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti ||

129 (4) *Assāda* (1)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye² ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisiṇno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etaḍ avoca² || Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati || Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti ||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti ||

5-7 Vedanāya || Saññāya || Saṅkhārānaṃ ||

8 Viññāṇassa assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti ||

9 Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti ||

130 (5) *Assāda* (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane Migadāye ||

¹ Complete in B

² S¹⁻³ taññeva nidānaṃ—Ekam antaṃ nisīdi—and so on, more or less complete in the following suttas

3 Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca ādīna-vañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti||

5-7 Vedanāya||| pe|| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||

8 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
bhūtam pajānāti¹||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

131 (6) *Samudaya* (1)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|| pa|||

3 Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
bhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ||| Viññā-
ṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca
nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti-
ti|||

132 (7) *Samudaya* (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca² nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ||| Viññā-
ṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca² nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
bhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatāca vijjāgato hotīti|||

¹ The numbers 5-7-8 are repeated in S¹⁻³ (S³ omitting saññāya)

² B inserts here assādañca ādīnavañca

133 (8) *Koṭṭhita* (1)

1 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye||

2 Atha kho Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam¹ ||pe||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasman-
tam Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca|| Avijjā avijjā ti āvuso
Koṭṭhita vuccati|| Katamā nu kho āvuso Koṭṭhita avijjā
vuccati|| kittavatā ca avijjāgato hotiti||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādañca
ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

5-8 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ|| Viññā-
ṇassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na
pajānāti||

9 Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti-
ti²||

10 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto ayasmantam Mahā-
Koṭṭhitam etad avoca|| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuc-
cati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti
ti||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca
ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

12-14 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ||

15 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca
yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

16 Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti-
ti||

134 (9) *Koṭṭhita* (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye||

3 Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjā-
gato hotiti||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca
atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
bhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

5-7 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ||

8 Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca
ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

¹ S¹⁻³ patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito^o upasaṅkami^o onisīdi ² B hoti

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

10 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti|||

12-14 Vedanāya||| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||

15 Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ayam vuccatāvuso¹ vijjāgato hotīti¹||

135 (10) Koṭṭhita (3)

1-2 Taññeva nidānaṃ|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā hoti kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpam na pajānāti|| rūpasamudayam na pajānāti|| rūpanirodham na pajānāti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam na pajānāti|||

5-7 Vedanaṃ na pajānāti|| pe|| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre|||

8 Viññāṇaṃ na pajānāti viññāṇasamudayaṃ na pajānāti viññāṇanirodham na pajānāti vinnāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā avijjāgato hotīti|||

10 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpam pajānāti rūpa-

¹ The second part (Nos. 10-15) of this sutta and the first part of the next (Nos. 1-9) are omitted in B

samudayam¹ pajānāti|| rūpanirodham pajānāti rūpani-
rodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||

12-14 Vedanam||| Saññam||| Saṅkhāre|||

15 Viññānam pajānāti viññāṇassa samudayam pajānāti
viññāṇanirodham pajānāti viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭi-
padam pajānāti|||

16 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvata ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

Avijjāvaggo|||

Tatruddānam|||

Samudayadhammena tiṇi²||

Assāda apare duve³||

Samudayena dve vuttā⁴

Koṭṭhitena⁵ apare tayoti|||

CHAPTER IV KUKKULA—VAGGO CATUTTHO

136 (1) *Kukkula*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra—voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave kukkuḷam|| vedanā kukkuḷā⁶||
saññā kukkuḷā⁷|| saṅkhārā kukkuḷā⁶|| viññāṇam kukku-
lām|||

4 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi||
viññāṇasmim pi nibbindati|||

5 Nibbindam virajjati|||⁸ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānā-
titi|||

137 (2) *Aniccena* (1)

1 Sāvatti|||

2 Yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo|||
Kiñca bhikkhave aniccaṃ|||

¹ B rūpassa sam^o ² S¹⁻³ cetaso ³ S¹⁻³ assādo^o odve

⁴ B samudayeca ; S¹⁻³ vutto ⁵ B koṭṭhike

⁶ S¹⁻³ kukkuḷam ⁷ Missing in S¹⁻³ ⁸ Complete in B

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā|| Sankhārā||

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo ti||

138 (3) *Aniccena* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhikkhave aniccaṃ||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo||

4-7 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sankhārā|| Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo ti||

139 (4) *Aniccena* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhikkhave aniccaṃ||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

4-7 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sankhārā|| Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||

140-142 (5-7) *Dukkheṇa* (1-3)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3-8 Yam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| pa||

3-8 rāgo pahātabbo||

3-8 chandarāgo pahātabbo ti¹||

143-145 (8-10) *Anattena* (1-3)

1-2 Sāvatti||

2 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo||| Ko ca bhikkhave anattā|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||| rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

4-6 Vedanā anattā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

7 Viññānam anattā¹ tatra vo chando pahātabbo||| rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

8 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti²|||

146 (11) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe nibbidā bahulaṃ vihareyya||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe nibbidā bahulaṃ vihareyya|||

4 So³ rūpe nibbidā bahulaṃ viharanto||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe nibbidā bahulaṃ viharanto rūpam pariṇānāti||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññaṇam pariṇānāti|||

5 So rūpam pariṇānaṃ|| vedanaṃ||| saññaṃ||| saṅkhāre||| viññaṇam pariṇānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññaṇamhā parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkasmā ti vadāmīti|||

147 (12) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī vihareyya||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe aniccānupassī vihareyya||| pa|||

¹ S¹⁻³ anattam

² So S¹⁻³ where the three suttas are united : but divided in B

³ B Yo

4-5 °parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmiti ¹||

148 (13) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Saddhā pabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī vihareyya|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe anattānupassī vihareyya||

4 So rūpe anattānupassī viharanto|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe anattānupassī viharanto rūpam parijānāti|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam parijānāti||

5 So rūpam parijānaṃ vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam parijānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā parimuccati jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmiti||

Kukkuḷavaggo ² catuttho||

Tassuddānam ³||

Kukkuḷā tayo Aniccena ⁴||

Dukkheṇa apare tayo||

Anattena tayo vuttā||

Kulaputtana dve ⁵ dukkhā ti||

CHAPTER V DIṬṬHIVAGGO PAÑCAMO

149 (1) *Ajjhattikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca||

3 Kisminnu bhikkhave sati kim upādāya uppajjati Ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhanti||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³; as in the preceding and the next

² S³ kukkula° ³ S¹⁻³ tatrud° ⁴ S¹⁻³ aniccata

⁵ So all the MSS. ; it ought to be tayo

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya uppajjati
ajjhataṃ suhadukkham|||

6-8 Vedanāya sati|| pa|| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu
sati¹||

9 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya uppajjati ajjhataṃ²
suhadukkham|||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccam anic-
caṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ suhadukkhanti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-13 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

14 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api
nu tam anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ suhadukkhan-
ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Evampassaṃ|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānā-
tīti|||

150 (2) *Etam mama*

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim
abhinivissa Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti
samanupassatīti|||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5-9 Rūpe³ kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³: S¹ adding vābahiddhaṃ vā to ajjhat
tam

² S¹⁻³ add vā

³ S¹⁻³ Rūpaṃ

abhinivissa||¹ la||| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya
viññāṇam abhinivissa Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attā ti samanupassati|||²

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccam vā
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| pa|| vipariṇāmadhammam api me tam
anupādāya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti
samanupasseyyā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-13 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

14 Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| pa||| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attāti samanupasseyyāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānatīti|||

151 (3) *Eso attā*³

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā
so loko so pecca⁴ bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipari-
ṇāmadhammoti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ
abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca
bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|||

6-9 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe sati
viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat Etam^o samanupassati ti and subjoin:
bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhiṃ (further on diṭṭhi) uppajjati No cassaṃ no
ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatī ti

² Instead of Etam mama S¹⁻³ have Evam diṭṭhi uppajjati
no cassaṃ (S³ omit no cassaṃ) no ca me siyā na bhavis-
sāmi na me bhavissatī ti

³ This sutta, the third in B, is the fifth in S¹⁻³

⁴ B pacca always

uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco
dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yampanāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| So attā so loko
so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadham-
moti||

No hetam bhante

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sankhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ
vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| So attā so loko
so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāma-
dhammoti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajā-
nātīti||

152 (4) *No ca me siyā*¹

1-2 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No
cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatī
ti||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā || pe||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ
abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassaṃ no ca me
siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||

¹ This sutta, the fourth in B, is the sixth in S¹⁻³

² B nābhavissaṃ always

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkham bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| No cassam no me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti||

No hetam bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti||

No hetam bhante||

Evam passaṃ|| pe|| naparam itthattayāti pajānātīti||

153 (5) Micchā.

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya micchādiṭṭhi uppajjeyyā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|||
 Yam panāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukham vā ti|||
 Dukkham bhante|||
 Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam|| api
 nu tam anupādāya micchādiṭṭhi uppajjeyyāti|||
 No hetam bhante|||
 15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti|||

154 (6) Sakkāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
 upādāya kim abhinivissa sakkāyadiṭṭhi uppajjati|||
 4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||
 5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam
 abhinivissa sakkāyadiṭṭhi uppajjati|||
 6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
 sakkāyadiṭṭhi uppajjati|||
 10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam
 aniccam vā ti|||
 Aniccam bhante|||
 Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya sakkāya
 diṭṭhi uppajjeyyā ti|||
 No hetam bhante|||
 11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā
 aniccam vā ti|||
 Aniccam bhante|||
 Yam panāniccam|| pe|| api nu tam anupādāya sakkāya-
 diṭṭhi uppajjeyyāti|||
 No hetam bhante|||
 15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātiti|||

155 (7) Attānu

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
 upādāya kim abhinivissa Attānudiṭṭhi uppajjati|||
 4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||
 5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam
 abhinivissa attānudiṭṭhi uppajjati|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
attānudiṭṭhi uppajjati|||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya attānu-
diṭṭhi uppajjeyyā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya attānu-
diṭṭhi uppajjeyyāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātīti|||

156 (8) *Abhinivesa* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesa-
vinibandhāti|||¹

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ
abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā|||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya uppaj-
jeyyūṃ saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| no hetam bhante|||²

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ saññojanavinivesavinibaddhā always ² In S¹⁻³ only

157 (9) *Abhinivesa* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesa-
vinibandhājjhosānā ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||¹

158 (10) *Anandena*

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-
kami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| pa|| Bhagavantam etad avoca||

3 Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ
desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammam sutvā eko vū-
pakattho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti||

4 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ānanda|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccaṃ
vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu tam anupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

5-8 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccam vā
aniccaṃ vāti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vāti sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ||
kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham
asmi eso me attāti||

9 Tasmā ti hānanda yaṃ kiñci rūpam atītānāgatapaccu-
pannam||²

¹ This sutta is the same as the preceding with the mere substitution of °vinibandhājjhosānā to °vinibandhā (S¹⁻³ vinibaddhā)

² This paragraph is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

10 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajā-
nātīti|||¹

Diṭṭhivaggo pañcamo|||²

Tassuddānam|||³

Ajjhattikam Etam mama Eso me attā No ca me siyā||
Micchā Sakkāya Attānu⁴ dve|| Abhinivesā Ānandenāti||⁵

⁶ Uparipaññāsakuddānam|||⁷

Antam Vijjā Samudayañ ca||

Kukkulam Diṭṭhi pañcamam||

Tatiyo paññāsako vutto

Nipāto ti pavuccatīti|||⁸

Khandhasamyuttam niṭṭhitam|||⁹

BOOK II RĀDHA-SAMYUTTA

CHAPTER I VAGGO PATHAMO

1 (1) *Māro*

1 Sāvatti|| ārame|||¹⁰

2 Attha kho āyasmā Rādhō yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-

¹ B pajanāmīti

² B omits pañcamo

³ S¹⁻³ uddānam bhavati

⁴ B sakkāyattānu; S¹⁻³ sakkāya attānam

⁵ S¹⁻³ vinivesā apare dve Ānandena pūrito vaggo

⁶ S¹⁻³ Cullapaññāsako samatto—tassa vagguddānam

⁷ This mention is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

⁸ S¹⁻³ Antādhammā tatovijjā

kukkuḷo diṭṭhipañcamam

gatiyo paññāsako vutto

nipāto tena (S¹ tona) vuccati

⁹ S¹⁻³ Khandhavaggassa nipātamkelatīṇi (-ṇi being erased in S¹) paññāsakam samattam

¹⁰ In S¹⁻³ only, which omits even Sāvatti in the sequel

kami|| upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Māro Māro ti vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante Māro ti||| ¹

4 Rūpe kho Rādha sati Māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana miyati|| tasmāti ha tvaṃ Rādha rūpam Māro ti passa māretā ti passa miyatīti passa rogoti passa gaṇḍo ti passa sallanti passa aghanti passa aghabhūtanti passa||| Ye nam evam passanti te sammāpassanti|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| ² Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati||| ²

8 Viññāṇe sati Māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana miyati|| tasmāti ha tvaṃ Rādha viññāṇam Māro ti passa māretā ti passa miyatīti passa rāgo ti passa gaṇḍo ti passa sallanti passa aghanti passa aghabhūtanti passa||| Ye nam evam passanti te sammāpassanti ti|||

9 Sammāpassanaṃ pana bhante kimatthiyanti||| ³

Sammāpassanaṃ kho Rādha nibbidatthaṃ|||

10 Nibbidā pana bhante kimatthiyā ti|||

Nibbidā kho Rādha virāgatthā|||

11 Virāgo pana bhante kimatthiyoti|||

Virāgo kho Rādha vimuttattho||| ⁴

12 Vimutti ⁵ pana bhante kimatthiyāti|||

Vimutti kho Rādha nibbānatthā||| ⁴

13 Nibbānam pana bhante kimatthiyanti|||

Assa ⁶ Rādha pañhaṃ nāsakkhi pañhassa pariyantaṃ gaḥetuṃ||| Nibbānogadhaṃ hi Rādha brahmacariyaṃ vussati nibbānaparāyanaṃ nibbānapariyosānaṃ ti|||

2 (2) Satto

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam

¹ S¹⁻³ omit bhante and add vuccati

² More complete in S¹⁻³

³ B kimatthaṃ

⁴ B oatthaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ vimuttiṃ

⁶ B accayā ; S³ addha corrected to assa

etad avoca||| Satto satto ti vuccati|| kittāvātā nu kho bhante satto ti vuccatī||| ¹

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tatra satto tatra visatto tasmā satto ti vuccati|||

5-7 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu|||

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tatra satto tatra visatto tasmā satto ti vuccati|||

9 Seyyathāpi Rādha kumārakā vā kumāriyo ² vā paṃsvā-gārakehi kiḷanti||| ³ Yāva kivañca tesu paṃsvāgārakesu avitarāgā honti avigatachandā avigatapemā avigatapipāsā avigataparilāhā avigatataṇhā|| tāva tāni paṃsvāgārakāni ālayanti kelāyanti ⁴ manāyanti ⁵ mamāyanti|||

10 Yato ca kho Rādha kumārakā vā kumāriyo vā tesu paṃsvāgārakesu vigatarāgā honti vigatachandā vigationemā vigationipipāsā vigationaparilāhā vigationataṇhā|| atha kho ⁶ tāni paṃsvāgārakāni hatthehi ca pādehi ca vikiranti vidhamanti viddhamṣenti vikiḷanikaṃ ⁷ karonti|||

11 Evam eva kho Rādha tumhe rūpaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha viddhamsetha vikiḷanikaṃ karotha taṇhak-khayāya paṭipajjatha|||

12-14 Vedanaṃ vikiratha||| Saññaṃ vikiratha||| Saṅkhāre vikiratha|||

15 Viññāṇaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha ⁸ viddhamsetha vikiḷanikaṃ karotha taṇhakkhayāya paṭipajjatha||| Taṇhakkhayo hi Rādha nibānaṃ ti|||

3 (3) Bhavanetti

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca||| Bhavanetti ⁹ bhavanettinirodho ¹⁰ ti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante bhavanetti katamo bhavanettinirodho ti||| ¹¹

¹ S¹⁻³ vuccati

² B kumārikāyo always

³ S¹⁻³ oāgārakesuhi kiḷantā

⁴ S¹⁻³ allīyanti kelāyanti

⁵ S¹⁻³ vanāyanti

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit kho

⁷ B vikiḷaniyaṃ always

⁸ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁹ B adds nirodho

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ omit nirodho

¹¹ S¹⁻³ kasmā nu kho bhante bhavanetti ti nirodhoti

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṅhā ya upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusāyā|| ayam vuccati bhavanettī tesam nirodhā¹ bhavanettīnirodho||

5-7 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu||

8 Viññāne yo chando|| pa|| adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusāyā|| ayam vuccati bhavanettī tesam nirodhā bhavanettīnirodho ti||

4 (4) *Pariññeyyā*

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca|| Pariññeye ca dhamme desissāmi pariññāñ ca² pariññātāvim puggalam ca tam suṇohi||³ pe||

4 Bhagavā etad avoca|| Katame ca Rādha pariññeyyā dhammā|| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha pariññeyyo dhammo|| Vedanā pariññeyyo dhammo|| Sañña|| Saṅkhārā pariññeyyo dhammo|| Viññānaṃ pariññeyyo dhammo|| Ime vuccanti Rādha pariññeyyā dhammā||

5 Katamā ca Rādha pariññā|| Yo kho Rādha rāgak-khayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo ayam vuccati Rādha pariññā||

6 Katamo ca Rādha pariññātāvī⁴ puggalo|| Arahātissa vacaniyam|| yoyam āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto ayam vuccati Rādha pariññātāvī⁴ puggalo ti||

5 (5) *Samaṇā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho||

5 Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ

¹ B nirodho

² B pariññā ca

³ S¹⁻³ °pariññātāvica puggalam tam suṇatha

⁴ S¹⁻³ °ñātāvī

pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānanti|| na me te Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammata|| na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmāññattham vā brahmaññattham vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti||

6 Ye ca kho keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānanti|| te kho ¹ Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇā sammata|| te ca panāyasmantosāmāññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti||

6 (6) *Samaṇā* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathīdam rūpūpādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānūpādānakkhandho||

5-6 Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam na ² pajānanti|| pe|| sayam abhiññā sacchi katvā upasampajja viharantīti||

7 (7) *Sotāpanno*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā || Katame pañca|| Seyyathīdaṃ rūpūpādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānūpādānakkhandho||

¹ S¹⁻³ add te

² S³ omit na. Somewhat seems to be wanted in the MSS—napajānanti in S³; pajānanti in B

5 Yato ca kho Rādha ariyasāvako imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇañcā yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ayam vuccati Rādha ariyasāvako Sotāpanno avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

8 (8) *Arahā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||

5 Yato ca kho Rādha bhikkhu imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam viditvā anupādā¹ vimutto hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhu Arahaṇkhināsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇa bhava saññojano sammad aññāvimutto ti||

9 (9) *Chandarāga* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chande yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlam tālāvatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ||

5 Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||

6-7 Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evante saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||

¹ S¹-3 anupādāya

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇam bhavissati|| pa|| dhamman ti||

10 (10) Chandarāga (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasman-tam Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlam tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ||

5 Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā|| pa|| āyatim anuppādadhammā||

6-7 Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ya upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evante saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā|| pa|| āyatim anuppādadhammā||

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evantaṃ viññāṇam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlam tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhamman ti||

Rādhasamyuttassa pathamo vaggo||¹

Tatruddānaṃ||¹

Māro Satto Bhavanetti||

Pariññeyyā Samaṇā dve||²

Sotāpanno Arahā ca||

Chandarāgā apare dve ti||³

¹ B has only vago tassudānaṃ

² S¹⁻³ oññeyyaṃ samaṇena dve

³ S¹⁻³ dve chandarāgiyāti

CHAPTER II DUTIYO VAGGO

11 (1) *Māro*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Māro Māro ti bhante¹ vuccati||| Katamo nu kho bhante Māroti|||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro vedanā Māro saññā Māro saṅkhārā Māro viññānam Māro|||

5 Evam passaṃ Rādha sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi nibbindati|| pe||² nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti|||

12 (2) *Māradhammo*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Māradhammo Māradhammo ti bhante vuccati||| Katamo nu kho bhante Māradhammo ti|||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māradhammo vedanā Māradhammo saññā Māradhammo saṅkhārā Māradhammo viññānam Māradhammo|||

5 Evam passaṃ Rādha|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti|||

13 (3) *Anicca* (1)

1-3 Aniccam aniccanti bhante vuccati|| katamannu kho bhante aniccanti|||³

4 Rupaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ|| vedanā aniccā|| sañña aniccā|| saṅkhārā aniccā|| viññānaṃ aniccaṃ|||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti|||

14 (4) *Anicca* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Aniccadhammo aniccadhammo ti bhante vuccati||| Katamo nu kho bhante aniccadhammo ti|||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha aniccadhammo|| vedanā anicca-

¹ S¹⁻³ kho panetam instead of bhante

² Complete in B

³ So S¹⁻³; more complete in B

dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkharā aniccadhammo|| viññāṇam
aniccadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

15 (5) *Dukkha* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Dukkhaṃ dukkhanti
bhante vuccati|| Katamānu kho bhante dukkhanti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha dukkhaṃ|| vedanā dukkhā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā dukkhā|| viññāṇam dukkhaṃ||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

16 (6) *Dukkha* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Dukkhadhammo
dukkhadhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho
bhante dukkhadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho bhante dukkhadhammo|| vedanā dukkha-
dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā dukkhadhammo|| viññāṇam
dukkhadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

17 (7) *Anatta* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Anattā anattā ti bhante
vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante anattāti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha anattā|| vedanā anattā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā anattā|| viññāṇam anattāti||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

18 (8) *Anatta* (2)

1-3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhaga-
vantam etad avoca|| Anattadhammo anattadhammoti
bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante anattadham-
moti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha anattadhammo|| vedanā anatta-

dhhammo|| saññā|| sañkhārā anattadhammo|| viññāṇam
anattadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

19 (9) *Khaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Khayadhammo khaya-
dhammo ti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
khayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha khayadhammo|| vedanā|| saññā||
sañkhārā khayadhammo|| viññāṇam khayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

20 (10) *Vaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Vayadhammo vaya-
dhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
vayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha vayadhammo|| vedanā vaya-
dhammo|| saññā|| sañkhārā vayadhammo|| viññāṇam
vayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

21 (11) *Samudaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Samudayadhammo
samudayadhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho
bhante samudayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha samudayadhammo|| vedanā
samudayadhammo|| saññā|| sañkhārasamudayadhammo||
viññāṇam samudayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

22 (12) *Nirodhadhamma*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Nirodhadhammo

nirodhadhammoti||| Katamo nu kho bhante nirodhadhammo ti|||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| vedanā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā nirodhadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo|||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

Vaggo dutiyo|||

Uddānam||| ¹

Māro ca Māradhammo ca|||

Aniccehi pare dūve|| ²

Dukkhehi ca ³ dve vuttā||

Anattehi tatheva ca||| ⁴

Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| ⁵

Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti|||

CHAPTER III ĀYĀCANA-VAGGO TATIYO

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca||| Sādhu me bhante
Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| ⁶ pahitatto
vihareyyan ti|||

23 (1) Māro

4 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo|| ko ca
Rādha Māro||| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro|| tatra te chando
pahātabbo||| Vedanā Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||
Saññā||| Saṅkhārā Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||
Viññāṇaṃ Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

24 (2) Māradhammo

4 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo
rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

¹ B Vaggassudānaṃ ; omitting Vaggo dutiyo

² S¹⁻³ aniccehiapare dve ³ S¹⁻³ dukkhena

⁴ S¹⁻³ apare dve instead of tatheva ca ; S³ puts anattā
before anattehi

⁵ S¹⁻³ Khayadhammo vayadhammosamudayadhammo ca

⁶ Complete in B

25-26 (3-4) *Anicca* (1-2)

- 4 Yaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ||
4 Yo kho Rādha aniccadhammo||

27-28 (5-6) *Dukkham* (1-2)

- 4 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhaṃ||
4 Yo kho Rādha dukkhadhammo||

29-30 (7-8) *Anatta* (1-2)

- 4 Yo kho Rādha anattā||
4 Yo kho Rādha anattadhammo||

31-32 (9-10) *Khaya-Vaya*

- 4 Yo kho Rādha khayadhammo||
4 Yo kho Rādha vayadhammo||

33 (11) *Samudaya*

4 Yo kho Rādha samudayadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

34 (12) *Nirodhadhammo*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Sādhu me bhante||
pe|| vihareyyan ti|||

4 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo||| Ko
ca Rādha nirodhadhammo||| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodha-
dhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Vedāna nirodha-
dhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Viññāṇaṃ
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

5 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti|||

Āyācanavaggo tatiyo|||¹

Tatruddānaṃ|||

¹ So Sr.3 (S^r Āyātana°); B vaggo udānam; no title is given

Māro ca Māradhammo ca||
 Aniccena apare duve||¹
 Dukkhehi ca ² dve vuttā||
 Anattehi apare dve ³
 Khaya-Vaya-Samudayam||⁴
 Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti|||

CHAPTER IV UPANISINNAVAGGO CATUTTHO

35 (1) *Māro*

1-3 Sāvatti|||⁵ Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantam Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca|||

4 Yo kho Rādhā Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Ko ca Rādhā Māro||| Rūpam kho Rādhā Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| pa|| Viññānam Māro|| tātra te chando pahātabbo||| Yo kho Rādhā Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo ti|||

5 Yo kho Rādhā Māro tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|| pe||

6 Yo kho Rādhā Māro tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo||

36 (2) *Māradhammo*

4 Yo kho Rādhā Māradhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

5 Yo kho Rādhā Māradhammo tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|||

6 Yo kho Rādhā Māradhammo tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

37-38 (3-4) *Aniccam* (1-2)

4-6 Yam kho Rādhā aniccam|||

4-6 Yo kho Rādhā aniccadhammo|||

¹ S¹⁻³ aniccehi^o odve

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ B anattāhi tatheva ca

⁴ S¹⁻³ add dhammo after khaya, vaya, omitting samudayam

⁵ More complete in S¹⁻³

39-40 (5-6) *Dukkham* (1-2)

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkham||

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhadhammam||

41-42 (7-8) *Anatta* (1-2)

4-6 Yo kho Radha anattā||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha anattadhammo||

43-45 (9-11) *Khaya-Vaya-Samudaya*

4-6 Yo kho Rādha khayadhammo||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha vayadhammo||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha samudayadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabboti||

46 (12) *Nirodhadhamma*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca|| Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Ko ca Rādha nirodhadhammo||

4-6 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|| tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo||

7 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||

Upanisinnavaggo catuttho||

Tatruddānaṃ||

Māro ca Māradhammo ca|| Aniccā aparena dve||

Dukkham ca dve vuttā|| dve Anattehi aṭṭhamam||

Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti||

Rādha-Saṃyuttam||¹

¹ So B. In S¹⁻³ the end is thus: Evam Mārosuttāni vitthāretabbāni—Evaṃ nirodhadhammena chaṭṭiṃsaveyyā-

BOOK III DIṬṬHI-SAMYUTTAM

CHAPTER I SOTĀPATTIVAGGO

1 (1) *Vātam*

1-2 Sāvatti¹||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

3 Bhagavammulākā no bhante|| pe|||¹

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāyasati||| Saṅkhāresu sati |||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Nā vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo pi jāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

karaṇāni vitthāretabbāni—Evaṃ Rādhasamyutta (S¹—am) piṇḍite catunavuti veyyākaraṇāni honti—Rādhasamyuttaṃ samattaṃ — Tatruddānaṃ — Māro ca Māradhammo ca Aniccehi apare dve Dukkheṇa dve vuttā Anattehi ca apare dve Khayadhammo Vayadhammo Samudayadhammo Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti—Upanisinnavaggo samatto

¹ Complete in B

No hetam bhante|||

10-12 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

13 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Na vātā vāyanti|| na najjo sandanti|| na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pidam diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anu vicaritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ imesu chasu¹ ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhasamudaye pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti||² ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

2 (2) *Etam mama*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmī eso me attā ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

¹ B ca instead of chasu, always

² S¹.3 hotiti

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| la|||

10-12 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

13 Viññāṇam niccaṃ aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pa||

Api nu tam upādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam piḍaṃ¹ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pat-tam pariyesitam anuvicāritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukkhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho² bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

3 (3) So attā

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|||

¹ B pi here and in the next sutta

² Missing in S¹⁻³

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|||

9-13 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||¹

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya So attā|| la|| avipariṇāmadhammo ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvaritāya manasā tam piniccaṃ va aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||¹

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti|||

4 (4) *No ca me siyā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatīti|||

3 Bhagavaṃ-mūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B nābhavissaṃ always

nivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇam|||¹

14 Yam pidam ditṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuviracitam manasā tam pi niccaṃ va aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu tḥānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkha pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipādāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

5 (5) Natthi

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Natthi dinnam natthi yiṭṭham natthi hutam natthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko natthi ayaṃ loko natthi paraloko natthi mātā natthi pitā natthi sattā opapātikā natthi loke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā sammaggatā² sammā paṭipannā ye imaṅca lokam paraṃ ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti||| Catummahābhūṭiko ayaṃ³ puriso

¹ More complete in B

² S¹⁻³ samagga (S³ ṃ) tā

³ B yaṃ

yadā kālaṃ karoti pathavīpathavīkāyam anupeti anupagacchati||¹ āpoāpokāyam anupeti anupagacchati|| tejo tejokāyam anupeti anupagacchati|| vāyovāyokāyam anupeti anupagacchati|| ākāsam indriyāni saṅkamanti āyanti² pañcamā³ purisā matam ādāya gacchanti yāva ālāhanāpādāni paññāyanti kāpotakāni atthini bhavanti bhasmantāhūtiyo⁴ dattupaññattam idam dānaṃ nāma tesam tuccham musāvīlāpo ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Natthi dinnam natthi yiṭṭham|| pe|| kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Natthi dinnam natthi yiṭṭham|| pe|| Kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya natthi dinnam natthi yiṭṭham|| pa|| kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti||⁵

No hetam bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|| pe||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Natthi dinnam natthi yiṭṭham|| pe||

¹ S¹⁻³ anupigacchati always

² So S¹⁻³; further on āsanti; B āsanti

³ S¹ pañcavā here only ⁴ B bhasmantā āhutiyo

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³ from Tam kiṃ maññatha°

kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param marañā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||¹

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvaritā manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccā vā ti|||

Aniccā bhante||| pe|||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmaḍḍhammāpi nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Natthi dinnam natthi yitṭham|| pa||² ye keci atthikavādam vadanti bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param marañā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ imesu chasu tḥānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti³|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo sambodhiparāyano ti|||

6 (6) Karoto

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato⁴ kārayato⁵ chindato chedāpayato vadhato vadhāpayato⁶ socato⁷ socayato kilamato⁸ kilamāpayato phandato phandāpayato pānam atimāpayato adinnam ādiyato⁹ sandhiṃ chindato¹⁰ nillopan harato ekāgārikaṃ karonto paripante tiṭṭhato paradāram gacchato musābhaṇato karato na kariyati¹¹ pāpam||| Khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā paṇe ekaṃ maṃsakhalam ekaṃ maṃsapuñjam kareyya|| natthi tato nidānam pāpam natthi pāpassa āgamo||| Dakkhiṇam ce pi Gaṅgāya tīram gaccheyya

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat here Vedanā-sañña-saṅkhārā-viññānam niccam vā aniccā vā ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ B honti

⁴ So B always ; S¹⁻³ here only, further on karoto

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ pacato (S³ pañcato) pācayato instead of vadhato^o

⁷ Omitted by S¹⁻³ always ⁸ S¹⁻³ kilamayato

⁹ B omits adinnam ādiyāto ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ chindayato

¹¹ S¹⁻³ kareyyati

hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento
 natthi tato nidānam pāpaṃ natthi pāpassa ¹ āgamo||
 Uttaraṃ ce pi Gaṅgāya ² tiraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento
 yajanto yājento ³|| natthi tato nidānam puññaṃ natthi
 puññassa āgamo|| dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena
 natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhi-
 nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato kārayato|| pa|| natthi
 puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo||

6-8 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu
 sati||

9 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa
 evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato kārayato|| pe|| natthi
 puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
 aniccaṃ va ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Karato
 kārayato|| pe|| natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo
 ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ||⁴

15 Yam piḍaṃ diṭṭham suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattam
 pariyesitam anuvicāritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā anic-
 caṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Karato
 kārayato|| pa|| natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo ti||

No hetam bhante||

16 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ imesu chasu tḥā-
 nesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti dukkhe piṣṣa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti||
 pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya piṣṣa kaṅkhā
 pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotā-
 panno avinipātaḍḍhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

¹ S¹⁻³ pāpassāpi

³ B yajāpento

² S¹⁻³ Gaṅgā

⁴ Complete in B

7 (7) *Hetu*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ vissuddhiyā|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā visujjhanti||| Natthi balam natthi viriyaṃ natthi purisathāmo natthi purisaparakkamo|| sabbe sattā sabbe paṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyaṃ niyatisaṅgatibhāvaparīnatā chasvevābhijātisu ¹ sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentī|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| la|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentī|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| pe|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentī|||

9 Tam kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpam niccam vā aniccām vā ti|||

Aniccām bhante|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam auupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| pe|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentī|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhāra|| Viññāṇam ²|||

14 Yam pidam diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvaritānaṃ manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccām vā ti|||

Aniccām bhante|| pe || dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| pa|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentī|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ imesu chasu tṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā

¹ B chaḷevābhi°

² More complete in B

hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā
pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako|| pe||
sambodhiparāyano ti||

8 (8) (Maha) Diṭṭhena

1-2 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Sattime
kāyā akatā akatavidhā animmitā animmātā¹ vañjhā
kuṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā te na iñjanti na vipariṇāmenti²
na aññamaññam vyābādhenti|| nālam aññamaññassa su-
khāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā³||

3 Katame satta|| Pathavikāyo apokāyo tejokāyo vāyo-
kāyo|| sukhe dukkhe jīve|| Sattime⁴ kāyā akatā akata-
vidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kuṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyit-
ṭhitā te na iñjanti na vipariṇāmenti na aññamaññam vyā-
bādhenti|| nālam aññamaññassa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā
sukhadukkhāya vā||

4 Yo pi tiṇhena satthena sīsaṃ chindati na koci taṃ⁵
jīvītā voropeti|| sattannaṃ tveva kāyānam antarena
sattham vivaram anupavisati⁶||

5 Cuddasa kho⁷ paṇimāni yonipamukhasatasahassāni⁸
satṭhi ca satāni cha ca satāni|| pañca kammāsātāni⁹ pañca
ca kammāni tīni ca kammāni kamme ca aḍḍhakamme ca
dvaṭṭhipaṭipadā dvaṭṭhantarakappā chaḷābhijātiyo aṭṭha-
purisabhūmiyo ekūnapaññāsa ājivakasate ekūnapaññāsa
paribbājakasate ekūnapaññāsanāgavāsasate vīse indriya-
sate tiṃse niriyaṣate chaṭṭiṃsa¹⁰ rajodhātuyo satta sañ-
ñigabbhā satta asaññigabbhā satta nigaṇṭhigabbhā¹¹ satta

¹ B omits animmātā always ² S¹⁻³ oṇāmantī always

³ B omits sukhadukkhāya vā always

⁴ S¹ inserts ime satta; S³ satta only

⁵ S¹ omit taṃ; S³ has kimi

⁶ S¹ anupatti; S³ anupatita—perhaps both to be read
anupatati ⁷ S¹⁻³ mo ⁸ B yonimukha^o

⁹ S¹⁻³ kammunosātāni ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ chaṭṭiṃsā ¹¹ B nigandhi^o

dibbā¹ satta mānūsā satta pesācā² satta sarā³ satta pavudhā⁴ satta papātā satta ca papātasatāni satta supinā satta ca supinasatāni cullāsiti mahākappuno⁵ sataśassāni⁶ bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhassaṃtaṃ karissanti|||

6 Tattha natthi Imināhaṃ⁷ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā aparipakkhaṃ vā kammaṃ paripācesami paripakkhaṃ vā kammaṃ phussa⁸ phussa vyantīkarissamīti hevaṃ natthi|| doṇamite sukhadukkhe pariyaṇtakate saṃsāre natthi hāyanaṇḍhane⁹ natthi ukkhaṃsāvakaṃse|||

7 Seyyathāpi nāma suttaguḷe khitte nibbeṭhiyamānaṃ eva paleti¹⁰ evaṃ evaṃ bāle ca paṇḍite ca nibbeṭhiyamānā¹¹ sukhadukkhaṃ palentīti¹⁰|||

8 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

9 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Sattime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā ||pe||| sukhadukkhaṃ palentīti|||

10-16 Vedanāya sati|||

17-22 Saññāya sati|||

23-28 Saṅkhāresu sati|||

29-34 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Sattime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā|| pe||| sukhadukkhaṃ palenti|||

35-40 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ¹² dukkhaṃ viparināmadhammaṃ api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sattime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā|| pa¹³|| sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ palentīti|||

¹ B devā ² B pisācā ; S¹⁻³ posāvā ³ S¹⁻³ saññā

⁴ B sapuṭā ⁵ B °kappīno ⁶ B inserts yāni

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit haṃ ⁸ S¹ passa phassa

⁹ S¹⁻³ gāyanā, the last ā being erased in S³

¹⁰ B nibbedhi° ; S¹⁻³ phaleti phalenti both always

¹¹ So S¹⁻³ ; B °mānameva, further on °mānā

¹² S¹⁻³ omit yam panāniccaṃ

¹³ S¹⁻³ rehearse here all the preceding development

No hetam bhante|||

41-46 Yam pi diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccām vā ti|||

Aniccām bhante|||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sattime kāyā akatā akatavidhā|| la¹|| nibbēhiyamānā² sukhadukkhā palentiti|||

47 Yato³ kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ imesu chasu tḥānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

9 (9) *Sassato loko*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|||

5-8 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati||| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccām vā ti|||

Aniccām bhante||| pe|||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam|||⁴

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccām vā ti|||

Aniccām bhante||| pe|||

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat here once more the same development

² S³ māna here only

³ S¹⁻³ insert ca

⁴ More complete in S¹⁻³

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

10 (10) *Asassato loko*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Asassato loko ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4-13 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati|| pa|| Viññāṇaṃ niccam aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pa|||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Asassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pi diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ va aniccaṃ vāti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Asassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa||| pe¹||| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

11 (11) *Antavā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Antavā loko ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

¹ More complete in B

12 (12) *Anantavā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Anantavā loko ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| la|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

13 (13) *Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīram*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariranti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

14 (14) *Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīsaṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīranti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

15 (15) *Hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Hoti Tathāgato param maranā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

16 (16) *Na hoti Tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

17 (17) *Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim

upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhipārāyano ti|||

18 (18) *Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

4-8 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| pa|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante||,

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānaṃ|||

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātām pattam pariyesitam anuvicāritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā tam sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhasamudaye pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhipārāyano ti|||

Sotāpanno ariyasāvakaḥbhavayoni - aṭṭhārasasuttantaṃ
niṭṭhitam ¹|||

Uddānam bhavati|||

Vātam Etammamaṃ

So attā No ca me siyā

Natthi Karoto Hetu ca

Mahādittḥena ca aṭṭhamam|||

Sassato loko ca Assato ca Antavā ca

Anantavā ca Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariranti

Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sariranti ca

Hoti tathāgato parammaraṇā ti

Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti ²

Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

CHAPTER II 1 PURIMAGAMANAM (*aṭṭhārasa-veyyākaraṇāni*)

19 (1) *Vāta*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra—voca|||

3 Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kim abhinivissa evam ditṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatṭhāyitṭhitāti|||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pa|| esikatṭhāyitṭhitā|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati||| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam ditṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

10-15 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

¹ B Sotāpattivaggo aṭṭhārasa-veyyākaraṇaṃ niṭṭhitam||| and nothing more; the overplus is to be found in S¹⁻³

² The title Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti is omitted in the MSS. and ought to be restored

Aniccam bhante|| pe||¹

Vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

No hetam bhante

16 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati² Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

20-35 (2-17)

Purimagamanāhi aṭṭhārasaveyyākaraṇāni vitthārānīti³||

36 (18) *Neva hoti na na hoti*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlaka no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti tathāgato na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| pe||⁴

2 DUTIYAGAMANAM (or *Dutiyavāro*)

37 (19) *Rūpī attā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim

¹ More abridged in S¹⁻³ than in B ² B uppajjeyya

³ So B; S¹⁻³—pe—kismiṃ nu bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati evaṃ (S³ etaṃ) taṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso (me) attāti Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā—pe—yathā purimadasasuttantam evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ so attā^o so loko ; and repeat the beginning of each sutta ⁴ So S³ ; more complete in B less in S¹

upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| pe|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

10 Tam kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pa|||

Vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Rūpī attā hoto arogo param marañā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| pa|| No hetam bhante|||

15 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Rūpī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

38 (20) *Arūpī attā*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Arūpī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti||| peyyālo|||¹

39 (21) *Rūpī ca arūpī ca*

3 Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||²

40 (22) *Neva rūpī nārūpī*

3 Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

41 (23) *Ekantasukhī*

3 Ekantasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||³

¹ Sr.³ add soyeva before and vitthāretabbo after peyyālo

² B puts forward Sāvatti

³ This phrase is omitted in B

42 (24) *Ekantadukkhī*

3 Ekantadukkhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

43 (25) *Sukhadukkhī*

3 Sukhadukkhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

44 (26) *Adukkhamasukhī*

3 Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

10 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti||| Dutiya-peyyālo|||

Uddānaṃ|||

Vātaṃ Etammamaṃ So attā No ca me siyā Natthi Karoto¹ Hetuyā² Mahādiṭṭhena aṭṭhamaṃ — Sassato

¹ S¹ kāroto

² S¹ hetuyo ; S³ hetumyā

Asassato ceva Antānantā ca vuccati—Taṃjīvam Aññaṃ-
jīvañca Tathāgatena cattāro Rūpī attā hoti Arūpī ca¹ attā
hoti Rupī cā arūpī ca attā hoti Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti
Ekantasukhī attā hoti Ekantadukkhī attā hoti Sukha-
dukkhī attā hoti Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo² param
maraṇā ti—Ime chabbīsati suttā dutiyavārena desitā³||

CHAPTER III TATIYAGAMANAM

45 (1)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā
vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti|| na
candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatṭhāyitṭhitā|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esi-
katṭhāyitṭhitā|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam upādāya viññā-
ṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti||
pe|| esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe|||⁴ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam
anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti|| pe||
esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ tasmim
sati tad upādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti||
pe|| esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

46-69 (2-25)

Evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ|||⁵

¹ Omitted by S¹

² S³ ārogo always

³ This uddānam is not to be found in B

⁴ Complete in B

⁵ B chabbisaṃvitthāretabbāni

70 (26)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccam tam dukkham|| tasmim sati tad upādāya tam abhinivissa ¹ evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccam tam dukkham|| tasmim sati tad upādāya tam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||²

Tatiyo peyyālo||| Chabbīsati suttantā vitthāretabbā|||³

CHAPTER IV CATUTTHAGAMANAM

71 (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|||

Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo

¹ B omit tam abhinivissa always

² 11-14 are missing in S^r ³ B omits cha^o vitthāretabbā

sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasuriyā uđenti
vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

4 Bhagavamūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Na vātā vāyanti|| pa|| esi-
kaṭṭhāyitṭhitā|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā|||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vāti|| pe||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ
samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ
samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃkiñci rūpam atītānāgata-
paccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā
sukhamaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā
sabbam rūpaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti||
evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||³

16 Evaṃ passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyati pajānātīti|||

96 (26)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Adukkha-
khamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

4 Bhagavamūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti
arogo param maraṇā ti|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param
maraṇā ti|||

¹ Complete in B ² This number is abbreviated in S^{1.3}

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe|||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitū Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitū Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

No etam bhante|||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgata-paccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā pahīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||²

16-19 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā|| Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| pe||¹ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

20 Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-mim³ nibbindati vedanāya nibbindati saññāya nibbindati saṅkhāresu nibbindati viññāṇasmim nibbindati||| Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmi vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti||| Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāmīti|||

Purimagamaṇaṃ aṭṭhārasa veyyākaraṇā[ni]||

Dutiyagamaṇaṃ chabbīsaṃ vitthāretabbāni||

Tatīyagamaṇaṃ chabbīsaṃ vitthāretabbāni||

Catutthagamaṇaṃ chabbīsaṃ vitthāretabbāni|||⁴

Diṭṭhi-samyuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ|||⁵

¹ Complete in B ² Abbreviated in S¹⁻³ ³ S³ adds pi

⁴ These four lines are to be found in B only

⁵ So B: S¹⁻³ have so: Catutthakapeyyale chabbīsati suttantā hi te parivattavittārāti—Diṭṭhi samyuttaṃ samattam—Vatā etam mama ° (as above) adukkhamasukhī sahāti

BOOK IV OKKANTIKA-SAMŪYUTTA

1 *Cakkhu*

1-2 Sāvatti|| pe|| Tatra|| pe|| voca||

3 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvī¹ || Sotam aniccaṃ vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvī || Ghānam aniccaṃ vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvī || Jivhā aniccā vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvī || Kāyo anicco vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvī || Mano anicco vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvī ||

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati || ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ || abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeya || abhabbo ca² tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti ||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā evaṃ paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti³ || ayaṃ vuccati dhammānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ || abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeya || abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti ||

6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti⁴ passati ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti ||

2 *Rūpa*

1-3 Sāvatti || Rūpā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino || saddā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino || gandhā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino || rasā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino || phoṭṭhabbā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino || dhammā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino ||

¹ B oṇāmi °bhāvī always; S¹⁻³ oṇāmiṃ, °bhāvī, sometimes oṇāmi °bhāvīṃ

² S¹⁻³ va always

³ B nijjhānakkhamanti

⁴ B pajānāti

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhi-
muccati|| ayaṃ vuccati saddānusārī okkanto sammat-
taniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vitivatto puthuj-
janabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ
katvā nirayam vā tiracchāyonim vā pettivisayam vā uppaj-
jeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālam kātum yāva na sotāpattipha-
lam sacchikaroti|||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā|| oṃyāva na sotapat-
tiphalam sacchi karoti||| ¹

6 Yo ² bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti evaṃ ³ pas-
sati|| ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti|||

3 Viññāṇam

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cakkhuviññāṇam bhikkhave aniccā
vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvī||| Sotaviññāṇam||| Ghāna-
viññāṇam||| Jivhāviññāṇam||| Kāyaviññāṇam||| Mano-
viññāṇam aniccā vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvī|||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave|| la|| sambodhiparāyano ti|||

4 Phasso

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cakkhusamphasso bhikkhave anicco
vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī||| Sotasamphasso||| Ghāna-
samphasso||| Jivhāsamphasso||| Kāyasamphasso||| Mano-
samphasso anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī|||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti|||

5 Vedanāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cakkhusamphassajā bhikkhave vedanā ⁴
aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī|| Sotasamphassajā vedanā||
pa||| Jivhāsamphassajā vedanā|| pa|| Manosamphassajā
vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī|||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti|||

¹ This paragraph is complete in B, missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add hi

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ vedanā bhikkhave

6 *Saññā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpasaññā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī|| Saddasaññā|| Gandhasaññā|| Rasasaññā|| Poṭṭhabbasaññā|| Dhammasaññā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyanti||

7 *Cetanā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpasañcetanā bhikkhave¹ aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī|| Saddasañcetanā|| Gandhasañcetanā|| Rasasañcetanā|| Poṭṭhabbasañcetanā|| Dhammasañcetanā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyanti||

8 *Tañhā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpatañhā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī|| Saddatañhā|| Gandhatañhā|| Rasatañhā|| Phoṭṭhabbatañhā|| Dhammatañhā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyanti||

9 *Dhātu*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Pathaviḍdhātu bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī|| Āpodhātu|| Tejodhātu|| Vāyodhātu|| Ākāsadhātu² aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyanti||

10 *Khandhena*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī|| Vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī|| Sañña aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī|| Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī||

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimucuti ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyā-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² B adds viññāṇadhātu

maṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṃ¹ vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti|| ayaṃ vuccati dhammānūsārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchāyonaṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti||

6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambo-dhiparāyano ti||

Okkantika-samyuttaṃ²||

Tassuddānaṃ||³

Cakkhu Rūpaṅca⁴ Viññānaṃ||

Phasso Vedanāya ca||

Saññā Cetanā Taṇhā||

Dhātu Khandhena⁵ te dasā ti||

BOOK V UPPĀDA-SAMYUTTA

1 Cakkhu

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave cakkhussa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo|| dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

4-7 Yo sotassa|| Yo ghānassa|| Yo jivhāya|| Yo kāyassa||

8 Yo manassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo||

¹ Si.³ oyoniyam

² Si.³ okkanta-

³ Omitted by B

⁴ B rūpāca

⁵ Si.³ rūpena

dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ʒhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9 Yo ca bhikkhave cakkhussa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

10-13 Yo sotassa nirodho|| Yo ghānassa nirodho|| Yo jivhāya nirodho|| Yo kāyassa nirodho||

14 Yo manassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

2 Rūpam

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpānaṃ uppādo ʒhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo|| dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ʒhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

4-8 Yo saddānaṃ|| Yo gandhānaṃ|| Yo rasānaṃ|| Yo potṭhabbānaṃ|| Yo dhammānaṃ uppādo ʒhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ʒhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9 Yo bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

10-13 Yo saddānaṃ|| Yo gandhānaṃ|| Yo rasānaṃ|| Yo potṭhabbānaṃ||

14 Yo dhammānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

3 Viññānaṃ

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave cakkhuvīññānaṃ uppādo ʒhiti|| pe|| Yo manovīññānaṃ uppādo ʒhiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhuvīññānaṃ nirodho|| pe|| Yo¹ manovīññānaṃ nirodho|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||²

¹ S¹⁻³ add ca

² This sutta and the following ones are more abridged in S¹⁻³ than in B; I give the shortest text, but in the last sutta

4 *Phasso*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhāve cakkhusamphassassa uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| Yo manosamphassassa uppādo t̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassassa nirodho|| pe|| Yo manosamphassassa nirodho|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti|||

5 *Vedanāya*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo¹ bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe||| Yo manasamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo t̥hiti||pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo manosamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti|||

6 *Saññāya*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasaññāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| Yo dhammasaññāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasaññāya nirodho|| pe|| Yo dhammasaññāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti|||

7 *Cetanā*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti|||

8 *Tañhā*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpatañhāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe||| Yo dhammatañhāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

¹ B adds kho here and in 6, 7

9-14 Yo ca kho¹ bhikkhave rūpaṇhāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo dhammaṇhāya nirodho vūpasamo|| jarāmaṇassa atthagamo ti||

9 Dhātu

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave pathaviḍhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| Yo āpodhātuyā|| Yo tejodhātuyā|| Yo vāyodhātuyā|| Yo ākāśadhātuyā|| Yo viññāṇadhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave paṭhavīdhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo viññāṇadhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmaṇassa atthagamo ti||

10 Khandhena

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo kho bhikkhave rūpassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo||

4-6 Yo vedanāya|| Yo saññāya|| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ||

7 Yo viññāṇassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo||

8 Yo ca² bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaṇassa atthagamo||

9-11 Yo vedanāya|| Yo saññāya|| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ||

12 Yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaṇassa atthagamo ti||

Uppāda-samyuttaṃ samattaṃ||

Tassuddānaṃ||

Cakkhu Rupaṇca Viññāṇaṃ||

Phasso ca³ Vedanāya ca||

Saññāya|| Cetanā|| Taṇhā||

Dhātu Khandhena te dasā ti||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit kho

² B adds kho

³ S¹⁻³ omit ca

BOOK VI KILESA-SAMYUTTA

1 *Cakkhu*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| pe|| etad avoca|||

3 Yo bhikkhave cakkhusmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-7 Yo sotasmim chandarāgo||| Yo ghānasmim chandarāgo|| Yo jivhāya chandarāgo|| Yo kāyasmim chandarāgo||

8 Yo manasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu ¹ dhammesūti|||

2 *Rūpam*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpesu chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddesu||| Yo gandhesu||| Yo rasesu||| Yo poṭṭhabbesu||| Yo dhammesu chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu ² dhammesū ti|||

3 *Viññānam*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhuviññānasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo sotaviññānasmim|| Yo ghānaviññānasmim|| Yo jivhāviññānasmim|| Yo kāyaviññānasmim|| Yo manoviññānasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa

¹ S³ abhiññāyacasacchi°

² S¹ abhiññāyasacchi°

cittaṃ hoti nekkhammaparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ
khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti||¹

4 Phasso

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassasmiṃ
chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

4-8 Yo sotasamphassasmiṃ|| Yo ghānasamphassasmiṃ||
Yo jivhāsamphassasmiṃ|| Yo kāyasamphassasmiṃ|| Yo
manosamphassasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| ² abhiññāsac-
chikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

5 Vedanāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya
vedanāya chandarāgo citasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo sotasamphassajāya vedanāya||| Yo ghānasam-
phassajāya vedanāya|| Yo jivhāsamphassajāya vedanāya||
Yo kāyasamphassajāya vedanāya|| Yo manasamphassajāya
vedanāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchi-
karaṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

6 Saññāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasaññāya chandarāgo
citasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddasaññāya||| Yo gandhasaññāya||| Yo
rasasaññāya||| Yo potṭhabbasaññāya|| Yo dhammasañ-
ñāya chandarāgo citasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchi-
karaṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

7 Cetana

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya chan-
darāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddasañcetanāya||| Yo gandhasañcetanāya||

¹ This sutta is missing in B ² B ||so yeva peyyālo||

Yo rasasañcetanāya||| Yo phoṭṭhabbasañcetanāya|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu ¹ dhammesūti|||

8 *Tañhā*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpataṇhāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddataṇhāya|| Yo gandhataṇhāya|| Yo rasataṇhāya|| Yo phoṭṭhabbataṇhāya|| Yo dhammataṇhāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

9 *Dhātu.*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave patthaviḍhātuyā chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo āpodhātuya|| Yo tejodhātuyā|| Yo vāyodhātuya|| Yo ākāsadhātuyā|| Yo viññādhātuyā chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti nekkhamma paribhāvitaṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

10 *Khandena*

1-7 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|| la|| Yo viññānasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

8 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu pañcasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu ² dhammesūti|||

Kilesa-saṃyuttam ³|||

Tassuddānam ⁴|||

¹ S¹⁻³ abhiññāyasacchi°

² S¹ abhiññāyasacchi°

³ S¹⁻³ add pañcamam, S³ inserting samattaṃ

⁴ B omits tass

Cakkhu Rūpañca Viññāṇaṃ||
 Phasso ¹ ca Vedanāya ca||
 Saññāya Cetanā Taṇhā||
 Dhātu Khandhena ² te dasā ti|||

BOOK VII SĀRIPUTTA-SAMYUTTA

1 *Vivekam*

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍakassa ārāme|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvattthim ³ piṇḍāya pāvisi|||

3 Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātaṭikkhanto yena andhavanam tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya|||

4 Andhavanam ajjhogahetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāram nisīdi|||

5 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṅhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Jetavanam Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo tenupasaṅkami|||

6 Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ durato va āgacchantam|| divāna āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca||| Vipassannāṇi kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsīti|||

7 Idhāham āvuso vivicceva ⁴ kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham pathamajjhānam ⁵ upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Aham pathamajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmīti vā Aham pathamajjhānam samāpanno ti vā Aham pathamajjhānā ⁶ vuṭṭhito ti vā ti ⁷|||

¹ S¹⁻³ samphasso

² S¹⁻³ dhātukkhandena

³ S¹⁻³ sāvattthiyaṃ

⁴ S¹ viviccehi

⁵ B pathamaṃ jhānam, and further on pathamā jhānā always. Likewise in the following suttas

⁶ S¹⁻³ ojhānaṃ, S¹ having paṭhamam

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ti

8 Tathā hi panāyasmato¹ Sāriputtassa dīgharattam ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ pathamajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmīti vā Ahaṃ pathamajjhānaṃ samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ pahatmajjhānā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

2 Aritakkam

1-5 Sāvatti²|| Tam yeva nidānaṃ³||

6 Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasantam Sāriputtam dūrato va āgacchantam|| divāna āyasantam Sāriputtam etad avoca|| Vipassannāni kho te avuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsīti||

7 Idhāham āvuso vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhattam sampasādānaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkam avicāram samādhijam pītisukham dutiyajjhānam upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānam samāpajjāmīti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānam samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānā⁴ vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

8 Tathā hi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattam ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra - mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānam samāpajjāmīti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānam samāpannoti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

3 Pīti

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe' vipassannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā⁵ Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsīti||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharāmi⁶ sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisamvedemi yantaṃ ariyā ācikkhanti upekkhako satimā sukha-

¹ S¹⁻³ tathā pahināyasmato ² In B only ³ In S¹⁻³ only

⁴ S¹ ojhānam ; S³ ojhānam corrected to ojhānā here and further on ⁵ S¹⁻³ katamenapanā^o ⁶ B vihāsim

vihārīti tatiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi|| so yeva peyyālo 1||

4 Upekkhā

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe|| Vipassannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena 2 vihāsīti||

7 Idhāham āvuso sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassa - domanassānam atthagamā adukkham asukham upekkhā satipārisuddhim catutthaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharāmi||

8 Tassa mayham|| pe|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|| 3

5 Akāsa

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe|| 4

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānam atthagamā nānattasaññānam amanasikārā Ananto ākāso ti ākāsañcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| pa 5|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

6 Viññānaṃ

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe|| 6

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso ākāsañcāyatanam samatikkamma Anantaṃ viññānanti 7 viññāṇaṇcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| pa 8 vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

7 Akiñcañña

1-6 Sāvatti|| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pe||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma Natthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| pe|| vuṭṭhito ti 9 vā ti||

1 So S¹⁻³; complete in B

2 B inserts na

3 Complete in B

4 More complete in S¹⁻³

5 So B; S¹⁻³ soyevapeyyālo

6 S¹⁻³ Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto|| pe||

7 B omits Anantaṃ viññānanti

8 S¹⁻³ soyevapeyyālo

9 S¹⁻³ omit ti

8 *Saññī*

1-6 Sāvatti||| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pe|||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso ¹ ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi||| pe||| vutthito ti vā ti|||

9 *Nirodho*

1-6 Sāvatti||| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pa|||

7 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmīti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodhā vutthito ti vā ti|||

8 Tathāhi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattam ahamkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa evaṃ hoti Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmīti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodhā vutthito hoti vā ti|||²

10 *Sucimukhī*

1 Ekaṃ समयam āyasmā Sāriputto Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Rājagahe piṇḍāya pāvisi|| Rājagahe sapaḍānam piṇḍāya caritvā taṃ piṇḍapātam aññataram kuḍḍam ³ nissāya paribhuñjati|||

3 Atha kho Sucimukhī paribbājikā yenayasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avoca|||

4 Kiṃ nu kho samaṇa adhomukho bhuñjasīti|||

Na khvāham bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmīti|||

5 Tena hi samaṇa ubbhamukho bhuñjasīti|||

Na khvāham bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmīti|||

¹ Missing in B

² 8 is missing in S¹⁻³

³ B kuṭṭa (or kuṭṭu ?) mūlam

6 Tena hi samaṇa disāmukho bhuñjasīti ||

Na khvāham bhagini disāmukho bhuñjāmīti ||

7 Tenahi samaṇa vidisāmukho bhuñjasīti ||

Na khvāham bhagini vidisāmukho bhuñjāmīti ||

8 Kiṃ nu samaṇa Adhomukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi || tena hi samaṇa Ubbhamukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi || tena hi samaṇa Disāmukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini disāmukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi || tena hi samaṇa Vidisāmukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini vidisāmukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi || Kathañcarahi samaṇa¹ bhuñjasīti ||

9 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā² vatthuvijjā tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam³ kappenti || ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhomukhā bhuñjantīti⁴ ||

10 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā nakkhattavijjā tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti || ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā ubbhamukhā bhuñjantīti ||

11 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā dūteyyapahīṇa-gamanānuyogā micchājīvena⁵ jīvikam kappenti || ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā disāmukhā bhuñjantīti ||

12 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti || ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā vidisāmukhā bhuñjantīti ||

13 So khvāham bhagini na vatthuvijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi || na nakkhattavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi || na dūteyyapahīṇagamanānuyogamicchājīvena jīvikam kappemi || na aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi || Dhammena bhikkham pariyesāmi dhammena bhikkham pariyesitvā bhuñjāmīti ||

¹ S¹⁻³ samaṇehi

² S¹⁻³ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā va

³ B jīvitam always

⁴ S¹⁻³ bhuñjanti always

⁵ S³ duteyya° always, S¹ B here only; S³ °gamaṇā° always; B °yogāya° always; S³ °yoga always; S¹ further on

14 Atha kho Sucimukhī paribbājikā Rājagahe rathiyāya rathiyam̐ siṅghāṭakena¹ siṅghāṭakam upasaṅkamitvā evam ārocesi|| Dhammikam̐ samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āhāram āhārenti anavajjam̐² samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āhāram āhārenti|| detha samaṇānaṃ sakyaputtiyānaṃ piṇḍan ti||

Sāriputta-samyuttam̐³||
Tatruddānaṃ ||

Vivekam Avitakkam̐ ca||
Pīti Upekkhā catutthakam̐||
Ākāsam̐ ceva Viññānaṃ||
Akiñcaññeva Saññinā||
Nirodhenagahe vutto||
Dasamaṃ Sucimukhī cāti|| 4

BOOK VIII NĀGA-SAMYUTTA

1 (1) *Suddhikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca—

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave nāgayoniyo|| Katamā catasso|| Aṇḍajā nāgā jalābujā nāgā saṃsedajā nāgā opapātikā nāgā|| Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāgayoniyo ti||

2 (2) *Pañitatarāṃ*

1-3 Sāvatti^o opapātikā nāgā|| 5

¹ B inserts vā ² B anavajjena ³ S¹⁻³ add chaṭṭham

⁴ S¹⁻³ Vivekajam̐ Avitakkam

Pīti Upekkhāya ca Ākāsam̐

Viññānaṃ ceva Akiñcaññā

Neva saññā ca Nirodho

Sucimukhī navāti (S³ °na cāti)

⁵ In B only

4 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi nāgehi jalābujā ca ¹ saṃsedajā ca ¹ opapātikā ca ¹ nāgā paṇītatārā|||

5 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca nāgehi saṃsedajā ca opapātikā ca nāgā paṇītatārā|||

6 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca saṃsedajehi ca nāgehi opapātikā nāgā ² paṇītatārā|||

7 Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāgayoniyo ti|||

3 (3) Uposatha

1 Ekam samayaṃ^o Sāvatthiyaṃ^o ārāme||| 3

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu' kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekaccānam aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ evaṃ hoti||| Mayam kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino abumba vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino|| te mayam kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saha-vyatam upapannā||| 4

5 Sacajja mayam kāyena sucaritaṃ careyyāma vācāya sucaritaṃ careyyāma manasā sucaritaṃ careyyāma|| evaṃ mayam kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyyāma⁵|||

6 Handa mayam etarahi kāyena sucaritaṃ carāma vācāya sucaritaṃ carāma manasā sucaritaṃ carāmāti|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhave hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit ca

² S¹⁻³ omit nāgā

³ In B only

⁴ S¹⁻³ uppannā always

⁵ S¹⁻³ uppajj^o always

4 (4) *Uposatha* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā|| pa||| ¹

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantī|||

4-6 Sabbam vitthāretabbam ² |||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantī.

5 (5) *Uposatha* (3)

12 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacce saṃsedajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantī|||

4-6 Sabbam vitthāretabbam|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo|| yenamidhekacce saṃsedajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantī.

6 (6) *Uposatha* (4)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantī|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekaccānam opapātikānaṃ nāgānam evaṃ hoti||| Mayaṃ kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahumha vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino|| te mayam kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saṃsavyatam upapannā|||

¹ 1-2 are missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ So yeva peyyālo

5 Sacajja mayam kāyena sucaritam careyyāma vācāya sucaritam careyyāma¹ manasā sucaritam careyyāma||
evam mayam kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjeyāma|||

6 Handa mayam etarahi kāyena sucaritam carāma vācāya sucaritam carāma¹ manasā sucaritam carāmāti|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena midhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossatthakāyā bhavantīti|||

7 (7) *Tassa sutam* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda aṇḍajānam nāgānam saha vyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī hoti manasā dvayakārī hoti|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgānam saavyatam upapajjeyanti|||

6 So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgānam saavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgānam saavyatam upapajjati|||

8 (8) *Tassa sutam* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā jalābujānam nāgānam saavyatam upapajjati|||

4-6 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī|| So yeva peyyalo|||²

¹ B omits sucaritam ca°

² B has only ||pa|| after upapajjati

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā jalābujānaṃ
sahavyatam upapajjati||

9 (9) Tassa sutam (3)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā
saṃsedajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

4-6 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti|| So
yeva peyyālo||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā saṃsedajānaṃ
nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

10 (10) Tassa sutam (4)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā
opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya
dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā
nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulāti||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bheda
parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upa-
pajjeyyanti||

6 So kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgā-
naṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ
nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

11-20 (11) Dānupakāra (1)

1-3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-

midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyan ti||

6 So annam deti||¹ pānam deti|| vattham deti|| yānam deti|| mālam deti|| gandham deti|| vilepanam deti|| seyyam deti|| avasatham deti|| padīpeyyam deti|| so kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

21-50 (12-14) *Dānupakāra* (2, 3, 4)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā Jalābujānaṃ nāgānaṃ|| pa||

Samsedajānaṃ nāgānaṃ||

Opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyan ti||

6 So annam deti|| pānam deti|| la|| opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kko bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-

¹ Sr.³ add So kāyassa° °uppajjati and the first words of the number 7 till paccayo ; moreover they repeat So before pānam vattham, etc.

midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā opapatikānam
nāgānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppapajjati || 1

Evam 2 iminā peyyālena 3 dasa suttantā kātābbā || 4

Evam catusu yonisu cattārīsa veyyakaraṇāni kātāb-
bāni || 5

Dasa suttantā honti paññāsa suttantā ceti || 6

Nāga-samyuttam || 7

Tatruddānaṃ 8 ||

Suddhikaṇca Paṇītataram ||

Caturo ca Uposathā ||

Tassasutam caturo ca ||

Dānupakārā caturo ||

Nāgehi supakāsītā ti || 9

BOOK IX SUPAṆṆA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Suddhakam*

1-2 Sāvatti || Tatra || voca ||

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave supaṇṇayoniyo || Katamā
catasso || Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā jalābujā supaṇṇā sam-
sedajā supaṇṇā opapātikā supaṇṇā || Imā kho bhik-
khave catasso supaṇṇayoniyo ti ||

1 7 is to be found in S¹⁻³ only 2 Omitted by B always
3 B inserts saha 4 B vitthārā 5 B veyyakaraṇā kātābbā
6 Instead of this phrase, S¹⁻³ have Evam piṇḍakena nāga-
samyuttam paññāsam suttantaṃ hoti

7 S¹⁻³ add samattam

8 S¹⁻³ add bhavati

9 So B ; S¹⁻³—

Suddhakam Paṇītataram cattāro

Uposatha (S¹ -tham) pucchakā

Tassasutam cattāro

caturo Sucaritena

Dānupakāram cattāro

Nāgesu pakāsītāti

2 (2) *Haranti*1-2 *Sāvatti*||

3 *Catasso imā bhikkhave supaṇṇayoniyo*|| *Katamā catasso*|| *Aṇḍajā*|| *pa*|| *Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supaṇṇayoniyo*||

4 *Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajā supaṇṇā aṇḍaje*¹ *nage haranti*|| *na jalābujē*|| *na saṃsedaje*|| *na opapātike*||

5 *Tatra bhikkhave jalābujā supaṇṇā aṇḍaje ca jalābujē ca nāge haranti*|| *na saṃsedaje na opapātike*||

6 *Tatra bhikkhave saṃsedajā supaṇṇā aṇḍaje ca jalābujē ca saṃsedaje ca nāge haranti*|| *na opapātike*||

7 *Tatra bhikkhave opapātika supaṇṇā aṇḍaje ca jalābujē ca saṃsedaje ca opapātike ca nāge haranti*||

8 *Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supaṇṇayoniyo ti*||

3 (3) *Dvayakāri* (1)1 *Sāvatti*|| *ārāme*||

2 *Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkāmi*|| *upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi*||

3 *Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca*|| *Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati*||

4 *Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti vācāya dvayakāri manasā dvayakāri*|| *tassa sutāṃ hoti Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti*||

5 *Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti*|| *So kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati*||

6 *Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati*||

4-6 (4-6) *Dvayakāri* (2-4)

1-3 *Sāvatti*|| *Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu*

¹ B adds *va*

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā Jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ|| la||

Samsedajānaṃ||

Opaṭṭikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opaṭṭikānaṃ supaṇṇā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulāti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param marañā opaṭṭikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti||| So kāyassa bheda param marañā opaṭṭikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā opaṭṭikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

7-16 (7) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyan ti|||

6 So annaṃ deti|| pānaṃ deti|| vattham deti|| yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandham deti|| vilepanaṃ deti|| seyyaṃ deti|| āvasathaṃ deti|| padīpeyyaṃ deti|| so kāyassa bheda param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

17-46 (8-10) *Dānupakāra* (2-4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā jalābujānaṃ supaññānaṃ|| pe|| saṃsedajānaṃ supaññānaṃ|| pe|| opapātikānaṃ supaññānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā supaññā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Aho vatāham kāyassa bheda param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaññānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyanti|||

6 So annaṃ deti|| pa|| padīpeyyaṃ deti|| so kāyassa bheda param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaññānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaññānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

Evam piṇḍakena ¹ cha cattālisa suttantā honti||| ²

Supañña-samyuttam|||³

Tatruddānaṃ|||⁴

Suddhakaṃ Haranti ⁵ ceva||

Dvayakārī ⁶ caturō ⁷ ca||

Dānupakārā ⁸ ca cattāro||

Supaññā supakāsītā ⁹ ti|||

BOOK X GANDHABBAKĀYA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Suddhikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca|||¹⁰

¹ B piṇḍikena

² So S³; B suttantam hoti; S¹ °cattālisaṃ suttantā hoti

³ S¹⁻³ add atthamaṃ ⁴ S¹⁻³ Uddānaṃ bhavati

⁵ B harati ⁶ S¹⁻³ dayakārī ⁷ B inserts pi

⁸ S¹⁻³ °kāraṃ ⁹ S¹⁻³ suppa^o ¹⁰ More complete in B

3 Gandhabbakāyike ¹ vo bhikkhave deve desissāmi|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā|||

Santi bhikkhave mūlagandhe adhiatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave sārāgandhe adhiatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pheggugandhe adhiatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave tacāgandhe adhiatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave papatikāgandhe ² adhiatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pattāgandhe adhiatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pupphāgandhe adhiatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave phalāgandhe adhiatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave rasāgandhe adhiatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave gandhāgandhe adhiatthā devā|||

5 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā ti|||

2 (2) *Sucaritam*

1-3 Sāvatti|| ārāme|||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ³ ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutāṃ hoti Gandhabbakāyikā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti||| So kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

3 (3) *Dātā* (1)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ S¹⁻³ okāyiko

² S¹⁻³ papatikā^o here only

³ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param marañā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti||| So dātā hoti mūlagandhānaṃ|| So kāyassa bheda param marañā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu pa yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

4-12 (4-12) *Dātā* (2-10)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā sārāgandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||¹

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati||| Tassa sutam hoti Sārāgandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param marañā sārāgandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti||| So dātā hoti sārāgandhānaṃ|||

So yeva peyyalo|||²

So dātā hoti pheggugandhānaṃ|||

So dātā hoti tacagandhānaṃ|||

¹ B, instead of sahavyatam upapajjati, has pa pheggugandhe° °gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ° °upapajjati

² In S^{1.3} only; complete in B

So dātā hoti papaṭikagandhānaṃ||
 So dātā hoti pattaṅgandhānaṃ||
 So dātā hoti pupphagandhānaṃ||
 So dātā hoti phalaṅgandhānaṃ||
 So dātā hoti rasaṅgandhānaṃ||
 So dātā hoti gandhagandhānaṃ||

So kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhi-
 vatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhe-
 kacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhi-
 vatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatām upapajjatīti||

13-22 (13) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1-4 Sāvatti||¹ Ekam antaṃ nisiṃno kho so bhikkhu
 Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
 paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā
 mūlagandhe adhi vatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapaj-
 jatīti||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya
 sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam
 hoti Mūlagandhe adhi vatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto
 sukhabahulā ti||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param-
 maraṇā mūlagandhe adhi vatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam
 upapajjeyyanti|| So annaṃ deti|| pānaṃ deti|| vatthaṃ deti||
 yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandhaṃ deti|| vilepanaṃ deti||
 seyyaṃ deti|| āvasathaṃ deti|| padīpeyyaṃ deti|| So kā-
 yassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhi vatthānaṃ
 devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjatīti||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco
 kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhi vatthānaṃ
 devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjatīti||

¹ More complete in S¹; missing in S³ which omits the
 end of the preceding and the beginning of this sutta, owing,
 I think, to the leaving out of a line

23-112 (14-23) *Dānupakāra* (2-10)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ parammaraṇā sārāgandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| pa|| pheggugandhe adhivatthānam devānam||¹ tacagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| papaṭikagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| patta-gandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| pupphagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| phalagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| rasagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| gandhagandhe adhi-vatthānam devānam saḥavyatam uppajjati|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucariṭaṃ carati vācāya sucariṭaṃ carati manasā sucariṭaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Gandhagandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇa-vanto sukhabahulā ti|||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthānam devānam saḥavya-tam uppajjeyanti||| So annaṃ deti||pānaṃ deti|| vatthaṃ deti|| yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandhaṃ deti|| vilepanaṃ deti|| seyyaṃ deti|| āvasathaṃ deti|| paḍiḍḍiyaṃ deti|| So kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthā-nam devānam saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidha-kacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhi-vatthānam devānam saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

Evampiṇḍakena² ekasatañ ca dvādasa suttam|||³

Gandhabbakāyasamūttam niṭṭhitam⁴|||

Tatruddānaṃ|||

Suddhikaṃ ca Sucariṭaṃ||

Dātā hi apare dasa⁵||

Dānupakāraṃ dasamaṃ⁶||

Gandhabbā supakāsitaṃ ti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit pheggu°

² B Ekapiṇḍakena

³ S¹⁻³ ekasatañca bārasañca suttantaṃ bhavanti (S³ sut-tanto bhavati)

⁴ S¹⁻³ samattam

⁵ B tayo

⁶ S¹⁻³ °kāraṃ dasamaṃ

BOOK XI VALAHA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Desanā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Valāhakakāyike¹ bhikkhave deve desissāmi|| taṃ suṇ-
ātha|||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devā||| Santi
bhikkhave² sīta-valāhakādevā|| santi uṇhavalāhakā devā||
santi abbhavalāhakā devā|| santi vātavalāhakā devā|| santi
vassavalāhakā devā|||

5 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devā ti|||

2 (2) *Sucaritaṃ*

1-3 Sāvatti|||³ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā
valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya
sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam
hoti Valāhakakāyikā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhaba-
hutā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā param
maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam uppajjey-
yanti|||⁴ So kāyassa bhedā paraṃ marañā valāhakakāyi-
kānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

6 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidhe-
kacco kāyassa bhedā paraṃ marañā valāhakakāyikānaṃ
devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

3-22 (3) *Dānupakārā* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ S¹⁻³ °kāyikā vo; S¹ valāha° instead of valāhaka°
always

² S¹⁻³ repeat bhikkhave every time

³ S¹⁻³ omit Sāvatti, otherwise more complete

⁴ B inserts here so annaṃ deti° °padīpeyyaṃ deti

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sītavalāhakānaṃ¹ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritam carati vācāya sucaritam carati manasā sucaritam carati|| tassa sutam hoti Sītavalāhakā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti||| Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| so annam deti|| pa|| padīpeyyam deti||| So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā Sītavahālakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

23-52 (4-7) *Dānupakāra* (2-5)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisīno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ parammarañā Uṇhavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ|||

Abbhavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ||

Vātavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ||

Vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritam carati vācāya sucaritam carati manasā sucaritam carati|| tassa sutam hoti Vassavalāhakā deva dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ parammarañā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| So annam deti|| pa|| padīpeyyam deti|| So kāyassa bhedaṃ parammarañā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhave hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ parammarañā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

¹ S^{1.3} °valāhakāyikānaṃ here and further on

53 (8) *Sītam*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā sītaṃ hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Sītavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam yadā evaṃ hoti Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyā-māti ¹ ||| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhim anvāya sītaṃ hoti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā sītaṃ hotīti|||

54 (9) *Uṇhaṃ*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā uṇhaṃ hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Uṇhavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam yadā hoti Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhim anvāya uṇhaṃ hoti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā uṇhaṃ hoti|||

55 (10) *Abbhaṃ*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā abbhaṃ ² hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Abbhavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam yadā evaṃ hoti|| Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhim anvāya abbhaṃ hotīti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā abbhaṃ hotīti|||

56 (11) *Vātā*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā vāto ³ hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Vātavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam

¹ B vaseyyāmāti always

² B abbhā always

³ S¹⁻³ vātāṃ here only

yadā evaṃ hoti|| Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā ramey-
yāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇḍhim anvāya vāto hoti||

5 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā
vāto hoti||

57 (12) Vassa

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenekadā devo vassatī||

4 Santi bhikkhu Vassavalāhakā nāma devā|| Tesam
yadā evaṃ hoti Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā ramey-
yāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇḍhim anvāya devo vassatī||

5 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā
devo vassatī||

Valāha-samyuttaṃ||

Vitthārena sattapaññāsa suttantā bhavanti ||

Tassuddānaṃ||¹

Deṣanā Sucaritaṇca²||

Dānupakārā pañcakaṃ³||

Sītaṃ Uṇhaṇca Abbhaṇca||

Vāta-Vassa-valāhakā ti⁴||

BOOK XII VACCHAGOTTA-SAMYUTTAM

(1) 1 *Aññāna* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti⁵|| Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā
saddhim sammodi|| sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyam
vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako

¹ B valahasāññuttaṃ sattapaññāsasuttantaṃ niṭṭhitam||
tatrudānaṃ||

² S¹⁻³ sucaritapaṇca

³ S¹⁻³ °kāripaṇcamam

⁴ B vātā°

⁵ Complete in B

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko ti vā|| Taṃ jīvam taṃ sarīranti vā Aññaṃ jīvam aññaṃ sarīranti va|| Hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā|| Na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā¹|| Hoti ca¹ na ca hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

4 Rūpe² kho Vaccha aññāṇā rūpasamūdaye aññāṇā rūpanirodhe aññāṇā rūpanirodhagaminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā|| evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāpato param marañāti vā ti||| Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yena anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañāti|||

2 Aññāṇā (2)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

4 Vedanāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā vedanāsamūdaye aññāṇā vedanānirodhe aññāṇā vedanānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā||| Evam imāni³ anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

3 Aññāṇā (3)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ rūpaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ evimāni here and further on

paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

4 Saññāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā saññāsamudaye aññāṇā saññānirodhe aññāṇā saññānirodhagaminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā|| evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti¹|||

5 Ayam kho² Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

4 Aññāṇā (4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

4 Saṅkharesu³ kho Vaccha aññāṇā saṅkhārasamudaye aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhe aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhagaminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā evam⁴ imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti tathāgato na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

5 Aññāṇā (5)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti

¹ S¹⁻³ omit vā ti

² Omitted by B

³ S¹⁻³ saṅkhāre

⁴ S¹⁻³ yān

vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti||

4 Viññāṇe kho Vaccha aññāṇā viññāṇasamudaye aññāṇā viññāṇanirodhe aññāṇā viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā patipadāya aññāṇā evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti||

5 Ayaṃ kho Vaccha hetu° °param marañā ti vā ti||

(2) 6-10 *Adassanā* (1-5)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti||

4 (6) Rupe kho Vaccha adassanā|| So yeva peyyālo|| (7) Vedanāya|| (8) Saññāya|| (9) Saṅkhāresu|| (10) Viññāṇe Vaccha adassanā|| pa|| viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā patipadāya adassanā|| pe||

[Yathā purimagamaṇaṃ evam pañca pi khandhā pañcahi gamanehi vitthāretabbo]¹

(3) 11-15 *Anabhisamayā* (1-5)

(11) Sāvatti||² Rūpe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pe|| rūpanirodhagaminiyā patipadāya anabhisamayā||

(12) Sāvatti|| Vedanāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||

(13) Sāvatti|| Saññāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||

(14) Sāvatti|| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||

(15) Sāvatti|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||³

¹ Missing in B; S³ after evam pañca has sikhati na na hoti tathāgato parammarañātivāti

² So B S³; S¹ adds ekamantaṃ° paramaranāti vā ti

³ 12-15 are omitted in S¹⁻³

(4) 16-20 *Ananubodhā*¹ (1-5)

(16) 1-4 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo|| pa||

5 Rūpe kho Vaccha ananubodhā|| pa|| rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyo ananubodhā|| pa||

(17) Sāvatti||| Vedanāya kho Vaccha|| pa||

(18) Sāvatti||| Saññāya kho Vaccha|| pa||

(19) Sāvatti||| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha|| pa||

(20) Sāvatti||| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha ananubodhā|| pa|| viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ananubodhā||

(5) 21-25 *Appativedhā* (1-5)

Sāvatti||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo|| pa||

Rūpe kho Vaccha appativedhā|| pa||

Viññāṇe kho Vaccha appativedhā|| pa||

(6) 26-30 *Asallakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatti||| Rūpe kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā|| pa|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā||

(7) 31-35 *Anupalakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatti||| Rūpe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā|| pa|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā||

(8) 36-40 *Apaccupalakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatti||| Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccupalakkhaṇā|| pa|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccupalakkhaṇā|| pa||

(9) 41-45 *Asamapekkhaṇā*

Sāvatti||| Rūpe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā|| pe|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā|| pa||

¹ The suttas 16-50 are more abridged in S¹⁻³, which give only the first phrase Rūpe kho Vaccha^o—pe—

(10) 46-50 *Apaccupekkhaṇā*¹ (1-5)

Sāvatti||| Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccupekkhaṇā|| pa||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccupekkhaṇā|| pe||

(11) 51 *Apaccakkhakammam* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā
saddhim sammodi sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam
vītisāretvā ekam antam nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
gavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo yāni-
māni anakavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato
loko ti vā|| pa||| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti vā ti|||²

4 Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā³|| rūpasamudaye
apaccakkhakammā rūpanirodhe apaccakkhakammā rūpani-
rodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya apaccakkhakammā yānimāni||
pe|||

52-54 *Apaccakkhakammam* (2-4)

(52) Sāvatti||| Vedanāya kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe||

(53) Sāvatti||| Saññāya kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe|||

(54) Sāvatti||| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe

55 *Apaccakkhakammam* (5)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā
viññāṇasamudaye apaccakkhakammā viññāṇanirodhe apac-
cakkhakammā viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya apac-
cakkhakammā|| evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit the numbers 1-2, and put 3 before the
sutta 2 (=52)

³ S¹⁻³ °kammam always

upajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe||
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni
anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke upajjanti|| Sassato loko
ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko
ti vā|| Tam jivam tam sarīranti vā Aññam jivam aññam
sarīranti vā|| Hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā Na hoti
tathāgato param marañā ti|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato
param marañāti vā Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
marañā ti vā ti||

Vacchagotta-sam̐yuttam samattam||

Ekapiṇḍakena pañcapanñāsasuttantā bhavanti||

Tassuddānam||¹

Aññānā Adassanam ceva||

Anabhisamayā Ananubodhā²

Appativedhā³ Asallakkhaṇā||

Anupalakkhaṇena|| Apaccupalakkhaṇā||

Asamapekkhaṇā Apaccupekkhaṇā⁴

Apaccakkhakamman ti||

BOOK XIII JHĀNA- (OR SAMĀDHI-) SAM̐YUTTAM

1 Samādhi-samāpatti

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra kho—voca||

3 Cattaro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

¹ B pañcapanñāsasaññuttantassudānam|| (without eka-
piṇḍakena)

² B anusambodhā; but in the text ananubodhā

³ S¹⁻³ appaṭibodho; and between this word and the
preceding they insert asamboḍhā, which is not to be found
in the text

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³, in the Uddāna as well as in the text, and
being put, it seems, instead of the above asamboḍhā, which,
however, as noticed, is in the Uddāna only

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim samādhikusalo ¹|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo ²|||

7 Idha pana ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca ³|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyatthāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadimhā navanītam navanītamha sappi sappimbā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ ⁴ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||

2 *Thiti*

1-3 Sāvatti ⁵||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim *ṭhitikusalo*|||

5 Idha pana ⁶ bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim *ṭhiti*kusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva ⁷ samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim *ṭhitikusalo*|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim *ṭhitikusalo* ca|||

8 Tatra kho ⁶ bhikkhave yvāyaṃ ⁴ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim *ṭhitikusalo* ca|| ayam

¹ S¹⁻³ samāpatti kusalo

³ S¹⁻³ omit ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit Sāvatti always

² S¹⁻³ add hoti

⁴ S¹⁻³ svāyaṃ

⁶ Omitted by S¹⁻³

imesaṃ catumaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca
uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīraṃhā dadhi
dadhiṃhā navanītaṃ navanītaṃhā sappi sappiṃhā sappi-
maṇḍo tatra aggamaṃ akkhāyati|| evamaṃ eva kho bhikkhave
yvyāyaṃ jhāyī samādhisimim samādhikusalo ca|| pe|| pavaro
cāti|||¹

3 *Vuṭṭhāna*

1-3 Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhisimim samādhiku-
kusalo hoti na samādhisimim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhisimim
vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhisimim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva² samādhisimim
samādhikusalo hoti na ca³ samādhisimim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhisimim
samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhisimim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvyāyaṃ jhāyī samādhisimim samādhiku-
kusalo ca samādhisimim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ
catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca
pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro
cāti|||⁴

4 *Kallava*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhisimim samādhiku-
kusalo hoti na samādhisimim kallakusalo|||⁵

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhisimim kalla-
kusalo hoti na samādhisimim samādhikusalo|||⁶

¹ Complete in B ² B na ³ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S³ has vitthāretabbaṃ instead of pa°, S¹ neither

⁵ B kallavākusalo always

⁶ The end of this number from hoti na° and the numbers
6, 7 are missing in S¹, the copier, I think, having left out a
line

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ kallakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim̐ kallakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo ca samādhismim̐ kallakusalo¹ ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||²

5 Ārammaṇa

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim̐ ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo ca samādhismim̐ ārammaṇakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

6 Gocaro

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ gocarakusalo||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo|||

¹ S¹⁻³ kallana(or kallata-)kusalo here only

² More developed in S¹⁻³

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim gocarakusalo ca¹||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim gocarakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca setṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā¹ khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti||

7 Abhinīhāro

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo||

5 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo||

6 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo||

7 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo ca||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca setṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti||

8 Sakkacca

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||

¹ Missing in B

² Missing in S¹⁻³

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca¹|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

9 Sātaccakārī

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim sātaccakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sātaccakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sātaccakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

10 Sappāyam

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe¹ pavaro cāti|||

11 (*Samāpatti-thiti*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim thitikusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim thitikusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim thitikusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca samādhismim thitikusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

12 (*Samāpatti-vuṭṭhāna*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo²|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add hoti

samāpattikusalo ca¹ hoti samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| la|| pavaro cāti|||

13 *Samāpatti-kallita*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo² |||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo³|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim kallitakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

14 (*Samāpatti-ārammaṇa*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

15 (*Samāpatti-gocara*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² or kallina^o; Bkallavā as above, always

³ S¹ omit the number 5, 6

tikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ gocarakusalo|| catukoṭikaṃ
vitthāretabbam̐¹||| °samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim̐
gocarakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

16 (*Samāpatti-abhinīhāra*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame
cattāro|||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ samāpat-
tikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ abhinīhārakusalo|||² [catu-
kotikaṃ vitthāretabbam̐]||| samādhismim̐ samāpattikusalo
ca hoti samādhismim̐ abhinīhārakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

17 (*Samāpatti-Sakkacca*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame
cattāro|||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ samāpat-
tikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ sakkaccakārī||| [catukoṭi-
kaṃ vitthāritabbam̐] °samādhismim̐ samāpattikusalo hoti
samādhismim̐ sakkaccakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

18 (*Samāpatti-Sātaccakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame
cattāro|||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ samāpat-
tikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ sātaccakārī||| [catukoṭikaṃ
vitthāretabbam̐]||| samādhismim̐ samāpattikusalo ca hoti
samādhismim̐ sākaccakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti

19 (*Samāpatti-sappāyakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame
cattāro|||

¹ So S¹⁻³; complete in B

² Ending here in S¹⁻³; complete in B; and so on in the
following suttas

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpatti kusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti|| na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca siṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navanītaṃ navanītamhā sappi sappimbā sappi-maṇḍo tatra aggama akkhāyati||| Evama eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca settho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||

Imehi paṭṭhāya upari aṭṭhavārā itaṇḍuvaṇṇiyato vaṭṭa-vitthārena kira|||¹

20 (*Thiti-vuṭṭhāna*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim thitikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim thitikusalo ca hoti samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| la|| uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||

¹ This phrase is to be found in B only and the sutta 19 is much more abbreviated in S¹⁻³ which after jhāyīnaṃ puts only vitthāretabbaṃ

21-27 (*Ṭhiti-āramamṇa*—)

(21) Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī¹||| Katame cattaro|||
Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti
na samādhismim kallinakusalo||| Vitthā reṭabbam|||

(22) Samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
ārammaṇakusalo|||

(23) Samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
gocarakusalo|||

(24) Samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
abhinīhāarakusalo|||

(25) Samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
sakkaccakārī|||²

(26) Samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
sātaccakārī|||

(27) 1-4 Samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim
sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim ṭhitikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim
ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ṭhiti-
kusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim ṭhiti-
kusalo ca samādhismim sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ catun-
naṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca|| pe|||³

28 (*Vuṭṭhāna-kallita*—)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vuṭṭhāna-
kusalo hoti na⁴ samādhismim kallitakusalo|||

¹ S¹⁻³ jhāyino

² Between 25 and 26 the MSS. insert samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo—which I think to be a blunder

³ 21-28 are to be found in S¹⁻³ only ⁴ S¹⁻³ omit na

5-7 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim
vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

Neva samādhismim vuṭṭhanakusalo hoti na samādhismim
kallitakusalo|||

Samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca hoti samādhismim
kallitakusalo ca|||¹

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo ca
pavaro cāti|||

29-34 (*Vuṭṭhana*—)

(29) Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||
Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo
hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti|||

Vitthāretabbaṃ|||

30 Samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
gocara kusalo|||

31 Samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
abhinīhāra kusalo|||

32 Samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
sakkaccakārī|||

33 Samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
sātaccakārī|||

34. 4 Samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhis-
mim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappā-
yakārī hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim
vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim
vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim
vuṭṭhānakusalo samādhismim sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ
catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ|||

Vitthāretabbaṃ|||²

¹ Less abbreviated in S¹⁻³

² So S¹⁻³; 29-34 are missing in B

35 *Kallita—ārammaṇa*)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo|||

6 Neva samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo ca pavaro cā ti|||

36-40 (*Kallita—*)

36 Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| katame cattāro||| Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo|| pe||

37 Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ abhinīhāraṅkusalo|| pe|||

38 Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī|||

39 Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī|| pe||¹

40 Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī|| pe||²

41 (*Ārammaṇa—*)

1-6 Sāvatti||| Samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo|| Samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo||| Neva samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo hoti|| na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo||| Samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca|||

7-9 Tatravāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cāti|||³

¹ S¹ omits 39

² 36-40 are missing in B

³ So B; little otherwise arranged in S^{1,3}

(42) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāarakusalo|| pe|| ¹

(43) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| pe||

(44) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(45) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī||| ²

46 (*Gocara-Abhinīhāra*)

1-7 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāarakusalo||| ³ Samādhismim abhinīhāarakusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo||| Neva samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāarakusalo||| Samādhismim gocarakusalo ca hoti samādhismim abhinīhāarakusalo ca|||

9-10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| khīramhā dadhi|| dadimhā navanītaṃ|| navanītamhā sappi|| sappimhā sappimaṇḍo|| tatra aggama akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim gocarakusalo ca samādhismim abhinīhāarakusalo ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cāti|||

47-49 (*Gocara—*)

(47) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| pe||

(48) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(49) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe||| ⁴

50 (*Abhinīhāra—*)

1-7 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim abhinīhāarakusalo hoti

¹ Preceded in the MSS. by cattāro me|| katame cattāro—
pe—

² 42-45 are to be found in S¹⁻³ only

³ S¹⁻³ have this first phrase only

⁴ 47-49 are missing in B

na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim abhinihāra kusalo|| Neva samādhismim abhinihāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| Samādhismim abhinihāra kusalo ca hoti samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cā ti||

51-52

(51) Samādhismim abhinihāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(52) Samādhismim abhinihāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe||¹

53 (*Sakkaccakārī-Sātaccakārī*)

1-7 Sāvatti|| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| Samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| Neva samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca hoti samādhismim sātaccakārī ca||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ|| pa|| pa|| uttamo ca pavaro cāti||

54 (*Sakkaccakārī-Sappāyakārī*)

Samādhismim sakkaccakārī na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe||²

55 (*Sātaccakārī-sappāyakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī||

¹ 51, 52 are missing in B

² 54 is missing in B

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̄ sātaccakārī ca hoti samādhismim̄ sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim̄ sātaccakārī ca hoti ¹ samādhismim̄ sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cā ti|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navanitam̄ navanitamhā sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggamaṃ akkhāyati|| evama eva kho bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim̄ sātaccakārī ca samādhismim̄ sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyī aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti||| ²

10 Idam avoca Bhagavā attamaṇā te bhikkhū bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti|||

Evaṃ taṃ peyyālamukhāni pañcapaññāsa veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbāni|||

Jhāna-samyuttaṃ||| 4

Tatruddānaṃ||| 5

Samādhī Samāpatti Thiti ca Vuṭṭhānaṃ||
Kallitāramaṇena ⁶ ca Gocaro ⁷ Abhinīhāro ⁷
Sakkacca Sātaccakārī|| aho pi Sappāyanti ⁸ |||

Khandhavaggasamyuttaṃ samattaṃ|||

Tassuddānaṃ|||

Khandha-Rādha-samyuttaṅca|||
Diṭṭhi Okkanti Uppādā||
Kilesa-Sāriputtā ca||
Nāgā Supaṇṇa-Gandhabbā||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² 9 is missing in B

³ B has Aññāni veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbāni||

⁴ S¹⁻³ Samādhisamyuttaṃ samattaṃ|||

⁵ S¹⁻³ Tesam̄ nidānāni sabbāni Jetavane bhaṇitāni—
Tatruddānaṃ bhavati—

⁶ B kallavā^o

⁷ S¹⁻³ -ora ora

⁸ S¹⁻³ sappāyāti

Valāha-Vaccha-Jhānanti||
Khandha-vaggamhi terasā ti|||¹

¹ So B—Instead of Khandhavagga^o S¹⁻³ have

Tatra vagguddānam—

Nakulapitā Aniccahāram (S³ -hāreṇa) Natumhākena ca
Attā Dipena paññāso paṭhamo ti vuccati—

Upādāyo Araha (S³ -haṃ) Khajjanīyo Theram Pupphena
pañcamam majjhepaṇṇāsako sambuddhena pakāsītām—

Antam Avijjā Samudayañca Kukkulam Diṭṭhi pañcamam
tatiyo paṇṇāsako vutto nipāto (S³ pa—) vuccati—

Rādha Diṭṭhi ca Okkanti Uppādo Kilesena ca Sāriputto
ca Nāgo ca Dijā Gandhabbakāyikā Valāhako ca Vacchagotto
ca Jhāyī bhavati dvādasāti—

Khandhavaggo—

INDICES.

INDICES.

THE following are the numbers and abbreviations referring to the several Saṃyuttas.

XXII.	Kh. =	Khanda-saṃyuttaṃ	(I.)
XXIII.	Rā.	Rādha-saṃyuttaṃ	(II.)
XXIV.	Di.	Ditṭhi-saṃyuttaṃ	(III.)
XXV.	Ok.	Okkantika-saṃyuttaṃ	(IV.)
XXVI.	Up.	Uppāda-saṃyuttaṃ	(V.)
XXVII.	Kil.	Kilesa-saṃyuttaṃ	(VI.)
XXVIII.	Sā.	Sāriputta-saṃyuttaṃ	(VII.)
XXIX.	Nā.	Nāga-saṃyuttaṃ	(VIII.)
XXX.	Su.	Supaṇṇa-saṃyuttaṃ	(IX.)
XXXI.	Gan.	Gandhabba-saṃyuttaṃ	(X.)
XXXII.	Val.	Valāha-saṃyuttaṃ	(XI.)
XXXIII.	Vac.	Vacchagotta-saṃyuttaṃ	(XII.)
XXXIV.	Jh.	Jhāna-saṃyuttaṃ	(XIII.)

The Arabic, subjoined to these Roman, numbers point out the place of each Sutta in its Saṃyutta without regard to the division into chapters (vaggas), which is found only in the three first Saṃyuttas (XXII.-XXIV.).

I.

INDEX TO THE PROPER NAMES.

Qualifications not taken from the texts are included between []

Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāma (See | Anurādha āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
Jetavana) | 86

- Abbhavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 55
- Ayojjhā [desa], Kh. XXII. 95
- Avantī [manussā], Kh. XXII. 3, 4
- Assaji āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 88
- Ānanda āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 21, 37-38, 81, 83, 90, 158; Sā. XXVIII. 1-9
- Isigili pabbata, Kh. XXII. 87
- Isipatana [desa], Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122-123, 127-135
- Uṇhalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 54
- Uposatha nāgarājā, Kh. XXII. 96
- Kaccānagotto bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 90
- Kaccāno or Kaccāyano (Mahā-) āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
- Kapilavatthu nagara, Kh. XXII. 80
- Kappa āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 124-125
- Kalandakanivāpa (see Veluvana)
- Kassapārāma [desa Rājagahe], Kh. XXII. 88
- Kassapa (Puraṇa-), Kh. XXII. 60
- Kuṭāgārasālā Kh. XXII. 60, 86
- Kula (or Kurara-) gharapapāta-pabbata, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
- Kusavati rājadhanī, Kh. XXII. 96
- Koṭṭhika or Koṭṭhita (Mahā-), Kh. 122, 123, 127-134
- Kosambi nagara, Kh. XXII. 81, 89, 90
- Khattiyāni or Khattiyā itthi, Kh. XXII. 96
- Khemaka bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 89
- Gangā nadī, Kh. XXII. 95, Di XXIV. 6
- Gijjhakūṭa pabbata, Kh. XXII. 87
- Gotama, Vac. XXIV.
- Ghositārāma [desa Kosambiyam], Kh. XXII. 81, 89, 90
- Channa āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 90
- Jetavana, as Sāvatti, except Kh. XXII. 82
- Tissa āyasmā Bhagavato pitucchaputto, Kh. XXII. 84
- Dāsaka āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 89
- Devadahan - nigāmo, Kh. XXII. 2
- Dhamma pāsāda, Kh. XXII. 96
- Nakulapitā gahapati, Kh. XXII. 1, 2
- Nigrodhārāma [desa Kapilavatthusmiṃ], Kh. XXII. 80

- Pāreyyakam [desa], Kh. XXII. 81
- Puṇṇa āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 83
- Pubbārāma, Kh. XXII. 82
- Purana Kassapa, Kh. XXII. 60
- Badarikārāma [desa kosambiyam], Kh. XXII. 89
- Bārāṇasī, Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122, 123, 127-135
- Bhaggā [manussā], Kh. XXII. 1
- Bhesakaḷavana desa, Kh. XXII. 1
- Mahābyūha kuṭāgara, Kh. XXII. 96
- Mahāli licchavi, Kh. XXII. 60
- Māgandiya (or Māganṭhia), Kh. XXII. 3
- Māra, Kh. XXII. 63 ; Rā. XXIII. 1, 11, 12, 23, 24, 35, 36
- Migadāya [desa Bārānasīyam], Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122, 123, 127-135
[— Bhaggesu], Kh. XXII. 1
- Migāramātupasāda (=Pubbāramā), Kh. XXII. 82
- Yamaka bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 85
- Rājagaha nagara, Kh. XXII. 49, 50, 87, 88 ; Sā. XXVIII. 10
- Rādha, Kh. XXII. 71 ; Rā. XXIII. 1-46
- Rāhula āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 91-92
- Licchavi (Mahāli-), Kh. XXII. 60
- Vakkali āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 87
- Vacchagotto paribbājako, Vac. XXXII. 1-11
- Valāhaka assarājā, Kh. XXII. 96
- Valāhakakāyikā devā, Val. XXXII. 1-12
- Vassavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 57
- Vātavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 56
- Vejayanto ratho, Kh. XXII. 96
- Velamikā itthi, Kh. XXII. 96
- Veḷuvana kalandakanivāpa, as Rājagaha
- Vesālī [nagara], Kh. XXII. 60, 86
- Sakka [deva- or manussa ?-], Kh. XXII. 4
- Sakkā-Sakyā [manussā], Kh. XXII. 2, 80
- Sakyanigamo Kh. XXII. 2
- Sāriputta āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 1, 85, 122, 123, 127-135 ;
- Sāvattī, Kh. XXII. 5-48, 51-58, 61-80, 82-85, 91-94, 96-121, 124-126, 136-158 ; Rā. XXIII. 1-46 ; Di. XXIV. 1-96 ; Ok. XXV. 1-10 ; Up. XXVI. 1-10 ; Kil.

XXVII. 1-10; Sā. XXVIII. 1-9; Nā. XXIX. 1-14; Su. XXX. 1-10; Gand. XXXI. 1-23; Val. XXXI. 1-12; Vac. XXXII. 1-55; Jhā. XXXIII. 1-55	Sucimukhī paribbājikā, Sā. XXVIII. 10
Sineru pabbatarājā, Kh. XXII. 99	Subhaddā devī, Kh. XXII. 96
Sitavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 53	Suṃsumāragiri, Kh. XXII. 1
	Surādha, Kh. XXII. 72
	Soṇo gahapatiputto, Kh. XXII. 49, 50
	Haliddikāni gahapati, Kh. XXII. 3, 4

II.

INDEX TO THE TITLES OF THE SUTTAS.

The titles between () are those which are not given by the Uddānas.

Akiñcañña, Sā. XXVIII. 7	Anicca, Kh. XXII. 12, 66
Aghamūla, Kha XXII. 31	137-139; Rā XXIII. 13,
Ajjhattikam, Kha XXII. 149	14, 25, 26, 37, 38
Aññaṃjīvam aññaṃ sarīraṃ, Di. XXIV. 14	Aniccatā, Kh. XXII. 45, 46
Aññānā, Vac. XXXIII. 1-5	(or Saññī), 102
Atitānāgatapaccuppanna, Kh. XXII. 9, 10, 11	Aniccadhamma, Rā. XXIII. 26
Attadīpa, Kha XXII. 43	Anudhamma, Kh. XXII. 39-
Attānu, Kh. XXII. 155	42
Adassana, Vac. XXXIII. 6-10	Anupalakkhanam, Vac.
Adukkhamasukhī, Di. XXIV. 26	XXXIII. 31-35
Anattā, Kh. XXII. 14, 68; 143-145, Rā. XXIII. 17, 18, 29, 30, 41, 42	Anurādha, Kh. XXII. 86
Anattaniyam, Kh. XXII. 69	Ante, Kh. XXII. 103
Ananubodha, Vac. 16, 20	Antavā, Di. XXIV. 11
Anantavā, Di. XXIV. 12	Apaccakkhakamma, Vac.
Anabhisamaya, Vac. XXXIII. 11, 15	XXXIII. 51-55
	Apaccupalakkhana, Vac.
	XXXIII. 36-40
	Apaccupekkhakā, Vac.
	XXXIII. 46-50
	Appativedha, Vac. XXXIII. 21, 25

- Abbham, Val. XXXIII. 10
 Abhijānam (S. parijānam)
 Abhinandana, Kh. XXII. 29
 Abhinandamāno, Kh. XXII. 65
 Abhinivesa (or Vinivesa), Kh. XXII. 156-7
 Abhinīhāra Jhā. XXXIV. 7
 (Abhinīhāra—Sakkaccakāri—Sātaccakāri—Sappāyakāri) Jhā. XXXIV. 50-52
 Araha, Kh. XXII. 110 ; Rā. XXIII. 8
 Arahanta, Kh. XXII. 76, 77
 Arūpī attā, Di. XXIII. 20
 Avijjā, Kh. XXII. 113
 Avitakka, Sā. XXVIII. 2
 Asamapekkhaṇa, Vac. XXXIII. 41-49
 Asallakkhaṇa, Vac. XXXIII. 26-30
 Asassato loko, Di. XXIV. 10
 Assaji, Kh. XXII. 88
 Assāda, Kh. XXII. 26, 27, 28 73, 129, 130

 Ākāsa, Sā. XXVIII. 5
 Āditta, Kh. XXII. 61
 Ānanda, Kh. XXII. 21, 37, 38, 83, 158
 Ārammaṇa, Jhā. XXXIV. 5
 (Ārammaṇa — gocara — abhinīhāra — sakkaccakāri — sātaccakāri — sappāyakāri) Jhā. XXXIV. 41-45

 Uṇha, Val. XXXII. 9
 Udānam, Kh. XXII. 65

 Upādā paritassana, Kh. XXII. 7, 8
 Upādānam, Kh. XXII. 121
 Upādānam parivaṭṭam, Kh. XXII. 66
 Upādiyamāno, Kh. XXII. 63
 Upāya, Kh. XXII. 53
 Upekkhā, XXVIII. 4
 Uposatha, Nā. XXIX. 3, 4, 5, 6
 Uppāda, Kh. XXII. 30

 Ekantadukkhī, Di. XXIV. 24
 Ekantasukhī, Di. XXIV. 23
 Etam mama, Kh. XXII. 150 ; Di. XXIV. 23
 Eso me attā, Kh. XXII. 151

 Kathika, Kh. XXII. 115, 116
 Kappa, Kh. XXII. 124, 125
 Kallita (or Kallavā), Jhā. XXXIV. 4
 (Kallita—ārammaṇa—gocara — abhinīhāra — sakkaccakāri — sātaccakāri — sappāyakāri), Jhā. XXXV. 35-40
 Karoto, Di. XXIV. 6
 Kukkula, Kh. XXII. 36
 Kulaputtana dukkhā, Kh. XXII. 146-148
 Koṭṭhita, Kh. XXII. 133, 134, 135
 Khajjani, Kh. XXII. 79
 Khandha, Kh. XXII. 48 ; Ok. XXV. 10 ; Up. XXVI. 10 ; Kil. XXVII. 10
 Khayo, Rā. XXIII. 19, 31, 43
 Khemako, Kh. XXII. 89

- Gaddula, Kh. XXII. 99, 100
 Gocara, Jhā. XXXIV. 6
 Gocara—abhinihāra—sakkaccakārī—sātaccakārī—sappāyakārī, Jhā. XXXIV. 46–49
 Gomayam, Kh. XXII. 96
- Cakkhu, Ok. XXV. 1; Up. XXVI. 1; Kil. XXVII. 1
 Cetanā, Ok. XXV. 7; Up. XXVI. 7; Kil. XXVII. 7
 Chandarāga, Kh. XXII. 25; 111–112; Rā. XXII. 9, 10
 Channo, Kh. XXII. 90
- Thiti, Jhā. XXXIV. 2
 (Thiti—vutthāna—kallina—ārammana—gocara—abhinihāra—sakkaccakārī—sātaccakārī—sappāyakārī) Jhā. XXXIV. 20–27
- Taṇhā, Ok. XXV. 8; Up. XXVI. 8; Kil. XXVII. 8
 Tassa sutam, Nā. XXIX. 7, 8, 9, 10
 Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīram, Di. XXIV. 13
 Tisso, Kh. XXII. 84
- Dātā, Gan. 3–12
 Dānupakāra, Nā. XXIX. 11–14; Su. XXX. 7–10; Gan. XXXI. 13–23; Val. XXXII. 3–7
 Diṭṭhi (Mahā—), Di. XXIV. 8
- Dukkha, Kh. XXII. 13, 67, 104, 140–142; Rā. XXIII. 15, 16, 27–28, 39, 40
 Dukkhadhamma, Kh. XXII. 16, 26
 Devadaha, Kh. XXII. 2
 Desanā, Val. XXXII. 1
 Dvayakārī, Su. XXX. 3–6
 Dhātu, Ok. XXV. 9; Up. XXVI. 9; Kil. XXVI. 9
 Nakulapitā, Kh. XXII. 1
 Nakhasikha, Kh. XXII. 97
 Natumbhāka, Kh. XXII. 33, 34
 Natthi, Di. XXIV. 5
 Nadī, Kh. XXII. 93
 Nandikkhaya, Kh. XXII. 51, 52
 Na hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 16
 Nāva (s. Vāsijātam)
 Niruttipathena, Kh. XXII. 72
 Nirodha gaha, Sā. XXVIII. 9
 Nirodhadhamma, Rā. XXIII. 22, 34, 46
 Neva rūpī nārūpī, Di. XXIV. 22
 Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 18
 No ca me siyā, Kh. XXII. 152; Di. XXIV. 4
- Pañca, Kh. XXII. 59
 Pabhaṅgu, Kh. XXII. 32
 Paṭipadā, Kh. XXII. 44
 Paṭisallāna, Kh. XXII. 6
 Paṇitatarāma, Nā. XXIX. 2

- Parijānam (or Abhijānam) Kh. XXII. 4
 Pariñña, Kh. XXII. 23
 Pariññeyya, Kh. XXII. 106 ;
 Rā. XXIII. 4
 Parimucchita, Kh. XXII. 118,
 119
 Pālileyya, Kh. XXII. 81
 Piṇḍolyam, Kh. XXII. 80
 Pīti, Sā. XXVIII. 3
 Puṇṇamā, Kh. XXII. 82
 Puppham, Kh. XXII. 94
 Phasso, Ok. XXV. 4 ; Up.
 XXVI. 4 ; Kil. XXVII. 4
 Pheṇa, Kh. XXII. 95.

 Bandhanā, Kh. XXII. 117
 Bijam, Kh. XXII. 54
 Bhaddula (s. Gaddula)
 Bhavanetti, Rā. XXIII. 3
 Bhāra, Kh. XXII. 22
 Bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 35, 36
 Bhikkhu (= Avijjā Vijjā), Kh.
 XXII. 113, 114

 Maññamāno, Kh. XXII. 64
 Mahā-Diṭṭhi (s. Diṭṭhi)
 Mahāli, Kh. XXII. 70
 Māra, Rā. XXIII. 1, 11, 23, 35
 Māradhamma, Rā. XXIII. 2,
 12, 24, 36
 Micchā, Kh. XXII. 153

 Yad anicca, Kh. XXII. 15, 16,
 17
 Yamako, Kh. XXII. 85

 Rajaniya santhitam, Kh.
 XXII. 70

 Rādha, Kh. XXII. 71
 Rāhula, Kh. XXII. 91, 92
 Rūpa, Ok. XXV. 2 ; Up.
 XXVI. 2 ; Kil. XXVII. 2
 Rūpī attā, Di. XXIV. 19
 Rūpī ca arūpī ca, Di. XXIV.
 21

 Vakkali, Kh. XXII. 87
 Vaddha = Puppham, Kh.
 XXII. 94
 Vaya, Rā. XXIII. 20, 32, 44
 Vassa, Val. XXXII. 12
 Vāta, Di. XXIV. 1 ; Val.
 XXXIII. 11
 Vāsijāta, Kh. XXII. 101
 Vijjā, Kh. XXII. 114
 Viññaṇa, Ok. XXV. 3 ; Up.
 XXVI. 3 ; Kil. XXVII. 3 ;
 Sā. XXVIII. 6
 Vinivesa, Kh. XXII. 154
 Viveka, Sā. XXVIII. 1
 Vuṭṭhāna, Jhā. XXXIV. 3
 (Vuṭṭhāna-kallita-ārammaṇa-
 gocara-abhinihāra-sakkacc-
 akārī-sātaccakārī-sappāya-
 kārī) Jhā. XXXIV. 28, 34
 Vedanā, Ok. XXV. 5 ; Up.
 XXVI. 5 ; Kil. XXVII. 5

 Sakkacca, Jhā. XXXIV. 8
 (Sakkaccakārī-Sātaccakārī-
 Sappāyakārī) Jhā. XXXIV.
 53-54
 Sakkāya, Kh. XXII. 105
 Saññā, Kh. XXII. 102 (S.
 Aniccatā) Ok. XXV. 6 ; Up.
 XXVI. 6 ; Kil. XXVII. 6

- Saññī, Sā. XXVIII. 8
 Saññojanam, Kh. 120
 Sataccakārī, Jhā. XXXIV. 9
 Satta, Rā. XXIII. 2
 Sattatṭhānam, Kh. XXII. 57
 Sappāya (Samādhi-) Jhā.
 XXXIV. 10
 Samaṇā, Kh. XXII. 107, 108;
 Rā. XXIII. 5, 6
 Samanupassanā, Kh. XXII.
 47
 Samādhi, Kh. XXII. 5
 Samādhi-samāpatti, . . . Jhā.
 XXXIV. 1-55
 (Samāpatti - thiti - vuṭṭhāna -
 kallita - ārammaṇa - gocara-
 abhinihāra - sakkacca - sāt-
 acca kārī- sappāyakārī, Jhā.
 11-19)
 Samudaya, Kh. XXII. 74, 75,
 131-132; Rā. XXIII. 21,
 33, 45
 Samudayadhammā, Kh.
 XXII. 126, 127, 128
 Samuddakam (=Suddhikam)
 Sambuddho, Kha. XXII. 58
 Sassato loko, Di. XXIV. 9
 Sataccakārī, Jhā. XXXIV. 9
 (Sataccakārī-sappāyakārī)
 Jhā. XXXIV. 55
 Sīta, Val. XXXII. 8
 Silam, Kh. XXII. 122
 Siho, Kh. XXII. 78, 79
 Sukhadukkhi, Di. XXIV. 25
 Sucaritam, Gan. XXXI. 2;
 Val. XXXII. 2
 Sucimukhi, Sā. XXVIII. 10
 Sutavā, Kh. XXII. 123
 Suddhikam, Kh. XXII. 98;
 Nā. XXIX. 1; Su. XXX. 1;
 Gan. XXXI. 1
 Surādha, Kh. XXII. 72
 So attā, Di. XXIV. 3
 Soṇa, Kh. XXII. 49, 50
 Sotāpanno, Kh. XXII. 109;
 Rā. XXIII. 7
 Haranti, Su, 2
 Haliddikāni, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
 Hetu, Kh. XXII. 18, 19, 20;
 Di. XXIV. 7
 Hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 15
 Hoti na ca hoti tathāgato, Di.
 XXIV. 17.

III.

INDEX TO THE GĀTHĀS.

- Anejanto anuppattā, Kh. XXII. 76 (2)
 Avitivattā sakkāyam, Kh. XXII. 78 (4)
 Asekhañāṇam uppannam, Kh. XXII. 76 (6)
 Āyu usmā ca viññāṇam, Kh. XXII. 95 (4)

- Imañña kāyam ārabhha, Kh. XXII. 95 (3)
- Uddham tiriyam apācīnam, Kh. XXII. 95 (8)
- Etādisāyam santāno, Kh. XXII. 95 (5)
- Evam khandhe avekkheyya, Kh. XXII. 95 (6)
- Okampahāya, Kh. XXII. 3
- Jaheyya sabbasaññogam, Kh. XXII. 95 (7)
- Dasahañgehi sampannā, Kh. XXII. 76 (5)
- Namo te purisajañña, Kh. XXII. 80 (79)
- Nikkhipitvā garum bhāram, Kh. XXII. 22 (2)
- Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya, Kh. XXII. 76 (3)
- Phenapiṇḍupamaṃ rūpaṃ, Kh. XX. 95 (1)
- Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā, Kh. XXII. 22 (1)
- Yathā yathā nijjhāyati, Kh. XXII. 95 (2)
- Yadā buddho abhiññāya, Kh. XXII. 78 (1)
- Ye pi dīghāyukā devā, Kh. XXII. 78 (3)
- Vidhāsu na vikampanti, Kh. XXII. 22 (7)
- Sakkāyassa nirodham ca, Kh. XXII. 78 (2)
- Sattaratanasampannā, Kh. XXII. 76 (4)
- Sukhino vata arahanto, Kh. XXII. 76 (1)

ERRATA.

- P. 84, *instead of* 78 (7) Siha (1) *read* 78 (6) Siha
- P. 86, *instead of* 79 (7) Siha (2) *read* 79 (7) Khajjani
- P. 104, in the ending Uddāna, *read* Siho *instead of* Sihā

The Gresham Press,

UNWIN BROTHERS,

CHILWORTH AND LONDON.

PK
4591
S25
1884
v.3

Samyutta-nikāya
The Samyutta-nikāya of the
Sutta-piṭaka

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

